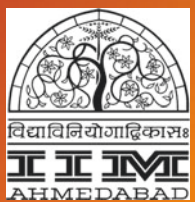
Sukhpal Singh

Institutional Innovations in the Delivery of Farm Services in India

A Smallholder Perspective



Springer

Institutional Innovations in the Delivery of Farm Services in India

CMA Publication No. 251

Sukhpal Singh

Institutional Innovations in the Delivery of Farm Services in India

A Smallholder Perspective

Springer

Sukhpal Singh
Centre for Management in Agriculture
(CMA)
Indian Institute of Management (IIM)
Ahmedabad, Gujarat
India

ISBN 978-81-322-3752-5 ISBN 978-81-322-3753-2 (eBook)
https://doi.org/10.1007/978-81-322-3753-2

Library of Congress Control Number: 2017948238

Printed on acid-free paper

This Springer imprint is published by Springer Nature
The registered company is Springer (India) Pvt. Ltd.
The registered company address is: 7th Floor, Vijaya Building, 17 Barakhamba Road, New Delhi 110 001, India

Foreword

It is my pleasure to present to you this important work of the Centre for Management in Agriculture (CMA), Indian Institute of Management, Ahmedabad, (IIMA) India. This is the 251st work in our series of published books and monographs. Since 1971, the Centre has been actively engaged in research on important current topics and challenges in the management of the food, agriculture, agribusiness and rural sectors of the country and the world. The Centre is supported by the Ministry of Agriculture & Farmers Welfare, Government of India, and undertakes policy and evaluative research studies for the Ministry, and also conducts research on its own and for other national and international organisations. This spans policies and initiatives on topics such as technology development, resource and input management, procurement, processing, marketing of the produce, and regulation in these sectors.

Inputs form the backbone of Indian agriculture and they have played an enormous role in the development and success of this sector. Chronic food shortages have been transformed into relative abundance of food by the input revolution often called the green revolution. Through inputs, the new technology is transforming hunger and poverty into food security and rural income growth. However, the delivery of inputs in a timely and efficient manner across the enormous number of small farmers in the huge country remains a major challenge. Various public, private, cooperative and partnership models of delivery of farm inputs and services have been tried in the country with successes and failures. Many have involved innovations in ownership, institutional arrangements, organisation, relationships and processes apart from technology and activities. There is a great need to study these models in order to understand them and derive lessons for further innovation and progress.

This study by Professor Sukhpal Singh explores a number of these models in various types of input and service delivery operations for agriculture. It spans activities such as custom rental of farm machinery and equipment, supermarkets, and franchising, and examines them from an institutional innovation perspective including operators of businesses models as well as farmers. A significant focus is on delivery to small farmers, which is very important for the major objective of

inclusive growth and development in the country. Inclusiveness and effectiveness of the models are closely examined.

The study makes many important managerial and policy recommendations that can make the input delivery systems more effective, enhance growth and create better livelihoods. I am sure the study will be found useful by academicians, policymakers, managers and others interested in business and institutional development for better input and technology adoption and well-being of the farmers in the country.

June 2017

Vasant P. Gandhi
Chairperson
Centre for Management in Agriculture (CMA)
Indian Institute of Management (IIM), Ahmedabad, Gujarat, India

Preface

The agricultural sector in India, being smallholder dominated, has its own dynamics and operates in the presence of many other structural constraints like lack of irrigation, lack of farm credit from institutional sources, poor extension and inadequate or malfunctioning markets besides lack of adequate amount of and effective local and external institutions. The yield and cost of production are determined by the availability, quality and timely supply of farm inputs and services. Therefore, the role of farm inputs and services acquires great significance in helping the farmer not only produce more and better quality products but also do it cost-effectively, and realise better returns. India has tried various models of public and private deliveries of farm inputs and services but has seen more of failures than successes. But, more recently, there have been many experiments as the interest of the nonpublic sectors has grown in this field. Many of the new players and models are more about changing the institutional structure of delivery of inputs and services and, therefore, are about institutional innovations.

This study explores the business models of these new players in various types of input and service delivery sectors like custom rentals of farm machinery and equipment, supermarket and franchising routes to such service delivery from an institutional innovation perspective. It adopts a new perspective which combines the perspectives of the operators of business models as well the farmers receiving such services. Further, it examines these models of institutional innovation from a small farmer perspective which is very important to achieve inclusive agricultural growth and development. Further, even if such models are inclusive, they need to be effective to make a difference for the farmer as a user of such services. Therefore, various models run by private, and cooperative players are examined for their value and relevance, on these two counts, i.e. inclusiveness and effectiveness.

The study infers policy and practice implications for larger applicability and replication so that these innovations could be supported and leveraged for more sustainable agricultural development. It is hoped that it would induce more academic and policy and practice interest in such innovations in the agricultural sector in India and the developing world.

Ahmedabad, India Sukhpal Singh

Acknowledgements

This study is the result of a positive role played by many agencies and individuals in the farm input supply and services sector. It would not have been possible to put it together without their cooperation. Though it may not be possible to name them all here, a modest attempt is made below:

First of all, thanks are due to the Ministry of Agriculture and Farmers Welfare for supporting this study and showing a keen interest in it. I would like to thank Mr. Vikram Ahuja of ZFS, Fazilka (Punjab) for facilitating the field study with his franchisees and their farmers besides giving long and detailed interview on the setting up of and operations of the ZFS. Similarly, thanks are due to the secretaries and other office bearers of all the six PACS in Bathinda district of Punjab which provided the PACS level information. I would also like to thank the six franchisees of ZFS for sparing time and providing information about their operations. In the field, Mr. Vishnu Saraswat, Research Assistant, collected primary data from agencies and farmers with the help of the students of the Central University of Punjab, Bathinda. I sincerely thank all of them.

In Uttar Pradesh, it was Mr. Sanjeev Sharma of Hydric Farm Inputs Ltd. who agreed to very cheerfully cooperate with us for the case study of Hyrdic run Khushali Krishi Kendras (KKK or K3) and took me around for showing the operations over two days. Mr. Dinesh Chandar Maurya and Mr. Amrish Shrivastav helped in data collection in UP. In Bihar, it was all due to the cooperation extended by F&F and GAPL founder Manish Kumar to share his vision and strategy of the innovative model behind F&F/GAPL's Dehaat centres. He too took me around to show the functioning of the Dehaats in the field. Thanks are due to the Dehaat franchisees of GAPL who took time to talk to us and provided all the information. Mr. Jai Mangal Shah of Dehaat helped in reaching the farmer respondents in Bihar.

Mr. Gurvir Singh was involved in data collection in both UP and Bihar and also in processing of data and its tabulation. Mr. Harshad Parmar provided help in drafting the report. Towards the end, Dr. Sukhwinder Singh also provided some crucial support in finalisation of the report. Thanks to all of them.

I am thankful to the Indian Society of Agricultural Economics, Mumbai for permitting me to include Chap. 5 in the book which was published in shortened version as a paper in the *Indian Journal of Agricultural Economics*, in its conference issue in 2016. I would also like to thank IEG, New Delhi for very quick comments on the draft report. I am also thankful to Prof. Vasant Gandhi, Chairperson, CMA for being patient when the study suffered from lack of continuous research support for some time and for writing the foreword. I hope that the report will be helpful for developing policy and research perspectives on initiatives for improving the delivery of farm inputs and services for farmers, particularly, for smallholders.

Sukhpal Singh

Contents

1 Introduction 1
1.1 Background and Context 1
1.2 Objectives 10
1.3 Methodology 10
1.4 Chapterisation 12

2 Sale, Purchase, and Use of Agro-Inputs and Services in India: A Review 13
2.1 Custom Rentals of Farm Machinery and Equipment 13
2.2 Profile and Behaviour of Customers of Modern Rural Supermarkets 16
2.2.1 Seed Purchase and Use 19
2.2.2 Pesticides 24
2.2.3 Selection of Brand 27
2.2.4 Problems in Pesticide Market 27
2.3 Fertilizer 27
2.4 Extension 31
2.5 Summary 32

3 Farm Machinery Rental Services: Case Studies from Punjab 33
3.1 Introduction 33
3.2 Methodology 34
3.3 Private Agro-Machinery Rental Service Providers: A Profile of ZFS 35
3.4 PACS AMSCs 40
3.5 Farmer Level Assessment of Custom Rental Service Providers . . . 47
3.5.1 ZFS Franchise Services 47
3.5.2 ZFS and Local Source Farmers 54
3.5.3 PACS Farmers 57
3.5.4 Local Source Farmers 61

3.6 Summary 64
Appendix 67

4 Supermarket Retailing of Agro-Inputs: A Case Study from Uttar Pradesh 71
4.1 Introduction: Context, Profile, and Business Model of Hydric 71
4.2 Methodology 74
4.3 Major Findings 76
4.4 Summary 120
Appendix 150

5 Agro-franchising for Farm Input and Market Linkage Delivery: A Case Study from Bihar 161
5.1 Rationale for Agrobusiness Franchising 161
5.2 Agrobusiness Franchising in India 165
5.3 Methodology 170
5.4 GAPL and its Franchisee Profile 170
5.5 The Franchisee Model 176
5.6 Farmer-Level Assessment of Franchise Operations 180
5.7 Summary 205
Appendix 224

6 Summary, Conclusions, and Policy Implications 229
6.1 Introduction and Approach 229
6.2 Major Findings 231
6.2.1 Agro-Machinery Rental Services in Punjab 231
6.2.2 Agro-input Supermarket in Uttar Pradesh 234
6.2.3 Agro-franchising in Bihar 237
6.3 Policy Implications 241

References 243

About the Author

Sukhpal Singh is Professor, Centre for Management in Agriculture (CMA), Indian Institute of Management (IIM), Ahmedabad, Gujarat, INDIA, and a founding co-editor, Millennial Asia: An International Journal of Asian Studies (published by Sage). He has nine books, more recent ones being—'*Fresh Food Retail Chains in India*' (2011, co-authored), and *'Producer Companies in India*' (2014, co-authored)), more than 120 research papers in international/national journals/ edited books, and more than 70 review articles/articles in popular dailies/magazines to his credit.

He has been a visiting fellow at the Institute of Development Studies, Sussex (Brighton), UK, Chulalongkorn University, Bangkok, Thailand, the University of Manchester; UK and the Copenhagen Business School, Copenhagen, Denmark; a member of various committees/working groups of the Government of India on Agriculture including the Working Groups on Agricultural Marketing Infrastructure and Policy for the 11th 5-year Plan, two working groups of the Planning Commission on agricultural marketing infrastructure, and disadvantaged farmers including women, for the 12th Plan; and a member of Agricultural Marketing Reforms Sub-Committee of the National Development Council (NDC) on Agriculture; and the Technical Advisory Committee of the Planning Commission on Secondary Agriculture. He was a member of the organic standards committee of the Food Safety Standards Authority of India (FSSAI), a member of the Executive Committee of the Mission on Integrated Development of Horticulture (MIDH) under the National Horticulture Mission (NHM), and a member of the warehousing and agricultural marketing infrastructure convergence committee, both of the Ministry of Agriculture and Farmer Welfare, Government of India.

He is on the board of many development agencies and advisory/academic committees of various institutes (like NIAM/MANAGE) and projects in India. He was a founding member of an NGO- PROGRESS, Banswara (Rajasthan) during 1998–2003 and is presently, President of another NGO—Satvik—Promoting Ecological Farming, Bhuj (Gujarat) since 2007. He has provided research support to international agencies like ADB, FAO, IAASTD, ILO, ICCO, IFAD, International Trade Centre of the UN, Traidcraft and the World Bank. He was a partner in a

three-year DFID funded global research project on capturing the gains in value chains based in Manchester, and in another two-year Danish social science research council funded project on Better Cotton Initiative (BCI) in India and Pakistan, based in CBS, Copenhagen. His research interests are in vertical coordination of agribusiness chains/networks and their governance focusing on small producer participation/organisation and worker well-being.

Abbreviations

AMSCs	Agricultural Machinery Service Centres
AP MARKFED	Andhra Pradesh Co-operative Marketing Federation
ASCs	Agro-service centres
BCMKV	Bhuvi-care Mahindra Krishi Vihar
CI	Cropping intensity
CNH	Class New Holland
COCO	Company owned company operated
CS	Choupal Sagar
CSE	Combine Service Enterprise
DAP	Di-Ammonium Phosphate
DSL	DCM Sriram Ltd.
F&F	Farms and Farmers
FIR	First Information Report
FSS	Farmer Service Centre
GAPL	Green Agrevolution Private Limited
GCA	Gross Cropped Area
GPS	Global Positioning System
HKB	Hariyali Kissan Bazaar
HLL/HUL	Hindustan Level/Unilever Limited
HP	Horse Power
HPCL	Hindustan Petroleum Corporation Limited
ICICI	Industrial Credit and Investment Corporation of India
IFFCO	Indian Farmers' Fertiliser Co-operative
ING	International Netherlands Group
ITC	Indian Tobacco Company
ITGIC	IFFCO-Tokyo General Insurance Company
K3 (KKK)	Khushali Krishi Kendra
KRIBHCO	Krishak Bharati Co-operative
KVKs	Krishi Vigyan Kendras

MGNREGS	Mahatma Gandhi National Rural Employment Guarantee Scheme
MOP	Muriate of Potash
MRP	Maximum Retail Price
MSSL	Mahindra Shubhlabh Services Limited
NAFED	National Agricultural Co-operative Marketing Federation
NBFC	Non-banking Financial Company
NPK	Nitrogen, Phosphorous, and Potash
OBC	Other Backward Class
PACS	Primary Agricultural Co-operative Society
PAU	Punjab Agricultural University
PG	Post Graduate
PGPs	Plant growth promoters
PSFC	Punjab State Farmers Commission
R&D	Research and Development
RBH	Rural Business Hub
RBI	Reserve Bank of India
RKKs	Rallis' Kisan Kendras
SAPPL	Sidhhivinayak Agro Processing Private Limited
SBI	State Bank of India
SC	Scheduled Caste
SKU	Stock Keeping Unit
SMS	Short Message Services
SOPs	Standard Operating Procedures
SP Combine	Self-Propelled Combine harvester
SRR	Seed Replacement rate
ST	Scheduled Tribe
TKK	Tata Kisan Kendra
TKS	Tata Kisan Sansar
TKVK	Tata Kisan Vikas Kendra
UP	Uttar Pradesh
UPL	United Phosphorus Limited
ZFS	Zamindara Farm Solutions

List of Tables

Table 1.1 Level of mechanisation in India by crop and activity in the crop value chain 6
Table 1.2 Distribution of sample interviewees for case studies 11
Table 3.1 District-wise list of PACS with custom rental of agro-machines in Punjab in 2014. 34
Table 3.2 Distribution of franchise owners by owned and operated land holding 37
Table 3.3 Distribution of ZFS franchise owners by previous occupation 37
Table 3.4 Distribution of franchisees by no. of villages being served 38
Table 3.5 Distribution of ZFS franchises by season-wise custom hiring service users kharif and rabi 38
Table 3.6 Distribution of ZFS franchises by proportion of small farmers using rental services. 38
Table 3.7 Distribution of ZFS franchises by season-wise custom hiring service kharif and rabi (no. of hours). 39
Table 3.8 Distribution of ZFS franchises by season-wise custom hiring service kharif and rabi 39
Table 3.9 Distribution of ZFS franchises by hours tractor operated. 39
Table 3.10 Distribution of ZFS franchises by the most frequently hired machine(s)/equipment(s) 39
Table 3.11 Distribution of ZFS franchises by terms of payment 40
Table 3.12 Distribution of ZFS franchisees by maintenance cost for all machinery/equipment/year 40
Table 3.13 Distribution of PACS AMSCs by number of farmer members 42
Table 3.14 Distribution of PACS AMSCs by active members. 43
Table 3.15 Distribution of PACS by no. of member users of rental services/year 43
Table 3.16 Distribution of PACS by no. of non-member users of rental services/year 43

Table 3.17 Distribution of PACS by proportion of small farmers taking services . . . 43
Table 3.18 Distribution of PACS by season-wise custom hiring users kharif . . . 43
Table 3.19 Distribution of PACS by custom hiring use-kharif (no. of hours) . . . 44
Table 3.20 Distribution of PACS by custom hiring area covered-kharif . . . 44
Table 3.21 Distribution of PACS by custom hiring service users-rabi . . . 44
Table 3.22 Distribution of PACS by custom hiring use-rabi (no. of hours) . . . 44
Table 3.23 Distribution of PACS by custom hiring service area covered-rabi . . . 44
Table 3.24 Distribution of PACS by no. of hours tractor operated/year . . . 45
Table 3.25 Distribution of PACS by no. of hours disc harrow operated/year . . . 45
Table 3.26 Distribution of PACS by no. of hours rotavator operated/year . . . 45
Table 3.27 Distribution of PACS by price/hour of cultivator with tractor . . . 45
Table 3.28 Distribution of PACS by no. of hours cultivator operated/year . . . 45
Table 3.29 Distribution of PACS by price/hour of laser leveller with tractor . . . 46
Table 3.30 Distribution of PACS by no. of hours of laser leveller operated/year . . . 46
Table 3.31 Distribution of PACS by no. of seed drills ownership . . . 46
Table 3.32 Distribution of PACS by no. of hours seed drill operated/year . . . 46
Table 3.33 A profile of ZFS franchise serviced farmers . . . 47
Table 3.34 Distribution of various types of farmers by age groups . . . 48
Table 3.35 Distribution of various types of farmers by education . . . 48
Table 3.36 Distribution of various types of farmers by owned land . . . 49
Table 3.37 Distribution of various types of farmers by leased in land . . . 49
Table 3.38 Distribution of various types of farmers by total operated land . . . 49
Table 3.39 Distribution of farmers by number of plots of land operated . . . 50
Table 3.40 Distribution of types of farmers by area under paddy . . . 50
Table 3.41 Distribution of various types of farmers by area under cotton . . . 50
Table 3.42 Distribution of various types of farmers by area under wheat . . . 51

Table 3.43 Distribution of various types of farmers by no. of machines taken on rent 51
Table 3.44 Distribution of ZFS franchisee farmers by custom use of tractor 51
Table 3.45 Distribution of ZFS franchisee served by use of rotavator 52
Table 3.46 Distribution of farmers by custom use of rotavator with tractor 52
Table 3.47 Distribution of various types of farmers by methods of payment. 52
Table 3.48 Distribution of various types of farmers by benefits of custom hiring 53
Table 3.49 Distribution of various types of farmers by reason for use of different sources 54
Table 3.50 A profile of ZFS and local service user farmers 55
Table 3.51 Distribution of ZFS and local source farmers by use of combine harvester 56
Table 3.52 Distribution of ZFS and local source farmers by use of tractor 56
Table 3.53 Distribution of ZFS/local source users by charges for SP combine 56
Table 3.54 Distribution of ZFS and local source farmers by use of laser leveller 56
Table 3.55 A profile of PACS and local source custom hiring farmers. 57
Table 3.56 Distribution of PACS and local source farmers by disc harrow use/season 59
Table 3.57 Distribution of PACS and local source farmers by combine SP use 59
Table 3.58 Distribution of PACS and local source farmers by combine SP price per acre 59
Table 3.59 Distribution of PACS and local source farmers by combine (tractor operated)-use 59
Table 3.60 Distribution of PACS and local source farmers by disc harrow with tractor use/season 59
Table 3.61 Distribution of PACS and local source farmers by laser leveller with tractor use 60
Table 3.62 Distribution of PACS and local source farmers by source of custom service earlier 60
Table 3.63 Distribution of PACS and local source farmers by benefits of advice on input use 61
Table 3.64 A profile of farmer using local custom rentals machinery and equipment services. 61
Table 3.65 Distribution of local source farmers by combine SP uses 63

Table 3.66 Distribution of local source farmers by combine SP service price . . . 63
Table 3.67 Distribution of local source farmers by rotavator with tractor price paid . . . 63
Table 3.68 Distribution of local source farmers by laser leveller with tractor use per season . . . 63
Table 3.69 Basic profile of franchisees of ZFS . . . 68
Table 3.70 A profile of PACS AMSCs in Bathinda . . . 69
Table 4.1 Annual turnover of Hydric (2004–05 to 2013–14) . . . 73
Table 4.2 District-wise and store type-wise details of sample farmers . . . 75
Table 4.3 Category-wise distribution of sample farmers in UP . . . 75
Table 4.4 District-wise and farmer category-wise distribution of farmers by own landholding . . . 76
Table 4.5 District-wise and farmer category-wise distribution of farmers by operated landholding . . . 78
Table 4.6 Source-wise and district-wise irrigation profile of farmers . . . 80
Table 4.7 Pattern of tractor ownership across districts and farmer types . . . 82
Table 4.8 Farmer category-wise and district-wise ownership of tractors . . . 83
Table 4.9 Distribution of K3 buyers by district and age groups . . . 84
Table 4.10 Distribution of non-K3 buyers by district and age groups . . . 86
Table 4.11 District-wise and category-wise distribution of K3 and non-K3 farmers by age groups . . . 87
Table 4.12 District-wise distribution of farmers by category and literacy level . . . 88
Table 4.13 Category- and district-wise distribution of farmers by literacy level . . . 90
Table 4.14 Farmer buyer category-wise and district-wise cropping pattern of farmers . . . 91
Table 4.15 Farmer category- and district-wise cropping pattern of farmers . . . 93
Table 4.16 Distribution of farmers by category and season for purchase of seeds . . . 97
Table 4.17 Distribution of farmers by category- and season-wise purchase of seeds . . . 98
Table 4.18 Distribution of farmers by buyer category and crop for chemical fertilizer purchase . . . 99
Table 4.19 Distribution of farmers by land category and season for chemical fertilizer purchase . . . 100
Table 4.20 Distribution of farmers by buyer category and district and crop for micronutrient purchase . . . 101
Table 4.21 Distribution of farmers by land category and season for micronutrients purchase . . . 102

Table 4.22 Distribution of farmers by crop, season and category for PGPs purchase. 103
Table 4.23 Distribution of farmers, by category, crop, and season for PGPs purchase. 104
Table 4.24 Distribution of farmers by buyer category and district and crop for chemical pesticides purchase 105
Table 4.25 Distribution of farmers by land category, season, and crop for chemical pesticides purchase 106
Table 4.26 Distribution of farmers by buyer category and crop and seasons for weedicide purchase 108
Table 4.27 Distribution of farmers by land category, season, and crop for weedicide purchase 109
Table 4.28 Distribution of farmers and crop, seasons, and buyer category for fungicide purchase 111
Table 4.29 Distribution of farmer by land category, crop, and season by fungicide purchase. 112
Table 4.30 Distribution of farmers by crop, buyer category, and seasons for bio-fertilizer purchase. 114
Table 4.31 Distribution of farmers by land category and season for bio-fertilizer purchase 115
Table 4.32 Distribution of farmers by buyer category for bio-pesticide purchase. 115
Table 4.33 Distribution of farmers by land category for bio-pesticide purchase. 116
Table 4.34 Distribution of farmers by buyer category for purchase of agro-implements 117
Table 4.35 Distribution of farmers by land category for purchase of agro-implements 118
Table 4.36 Distribution of non-K3 buyers by category for terms of purchase of inputs 119
Table 4.37 Distribution of K3 farmers by land category for terms of purchase of inputs 120
Table 4.38 Distribution of K3 buyers by category and terms of purchase of inputs. 121
Table 4.39 District- and category-wise farmer perception of shortage of agro-input at K3 centres 122
Table 4.40 District- and category-wise distribution of farmers for shortage of agro-input at K3 124
Table 4.41 Distribution of farmers by category of buyer for shortage of agro-input faced at K3 and reasons thereof. 126
Table 4.42 Distribution of K3 buyer by land category for awareness about company behind K3. 128
Table 4.43 Distribution of K3 buyers by buyer category for awareness about company behind K3. 129

Table 4.44 Distribution of farmers by land category for average no. of visits by K3 staff in a crop season 129
Table 4.45 Distribution of K3 buyers by average number of visits by K3 staff in a crop season 130
Table 4.46 Distribution of farmers by land category on perception of soil testing 131
Table 4.47 Distribution of K3 farmers by district, type of buyers, and source for soil testing 132
Table 4.48 Distribution of non-K3 farmer by district, source of soil testing, and benefit 133
Table 4.49 Distribution of K3 farmers by district, category by membership of farmer group 134
Table 4.50 District-wise distribution of non-K3 buyers by membership of farmer group 135
Table 4.51 District-wise distribution of farmers by buyer category for membership of farmer group 136
Table 4.52 District-wise distribution of K3 farmers by category for reduction in cost of production 137
Table 4.53 District-wise distribution of K3 farmers by reduction in cost of production 138
Table 4.54 District-wise distribution of K3 buyers by their perception of K3 help in crop selection 139
Table 4.55 District-wise distribution of K3 buyers by category and crop for help by K3 in crop selection 141
Table 4.56 Distribution of K3 farmer by category for perception on reduction in cost of production and reasons thereof 142
Table 4.57 Distribution of farmers by buyer category and reasons for reduction in cost of production 144
Table 4.58 Distribution of K3 farmers by land category for their perception of increase in yield 145
Table 4.59 Distribution of K3 buyers by category for perception of increase in yield and magnitude 146
Table 4.60 Distribution of K3 farmers by land category for perception on yield increase and reasons thereof 147
Table 4.61 Distribution of K3 farmers by buyer type for increase in yield and reasons thereof 149
Table 4.62 List of all Khushali Krishi Kendras (KKKs) by year of opening 150
Table 4.63 Distribution of farmers by category and religion 153
Table 4.64 Distribution of farmers by category and religion 154
Table 4.65 Distribution of K3 buyers by caste 155
Table 4.66 Distribution of non-K3 buyers by caste 157
Table 4.67 District- and farmer category-wise cropping intensity (CI) 159
Table 4.68 Farmer category- and district-wise cropping intensity (CI) 159

Table 5.1 A comparative view of franchising as a channel 162
Table 5.2 A profile of various franchise models in India. 166
Table 5.3 Details of the GAPL's Dehaat centres in Bihar as of Nov. 2014. 171
Table 5.4 A profile of franchisees of F&F. 172
Table 5.5 Distribution of sample farmers by district and buyer category. 172
Table 5.6 Distribution of sample farmers by district and farmer land category. 173
Table 5.7 Distribution of franchisees by their cropping pattern (in acres) 178
Table 5.8 Distribution of franchises by farmer membership profile 180
Table 5.9 Annual turnover of GAPL franchisees in 2014–15 180
Table 5.10 Distribution of Dehaat farmers by category. 181
Table 5.11 Distribution of farmers by age group and land category 182
Table 5.12 Distribution of Dehaat and Non-Dehaat farmers by literacy level and category 184
Table 5.13 Distribution of farmers by literacy level and landholding category. 185
Table 5.14 Distribution of farmers by district and own landholding category. 186
Table 5.15 Distribution of farmers by district and operated landholding category. 187
Table 5.16 Distribution of farmers by district and buyer category-wise cropping pattern. 188
Table 5.17 Distribution of farmers by district and farmer category-wise cropping pattern. 190
Table 5.18 Distribution of farmers by purchase of seeds during different seasons 193
Table 5.19 Distribution of farmers for purchase of chemical fertiliser by season, crop, and category 194
Table 5.20 Distribution of farmers by purchase of chemical fertiliser by season and category 195
Table 5.21 Distribution of farmers by category and crops for purchase of bio-fertiliser. 196
Table 5.22 Distribution of farmers for purchase of bio-fertiliser by season, crop, and category 197
Table 5.23 Distribution of farmers for purchase of micronutrients by season, crop, and buyer category. 198
Table 5.24 Distribution of farmers by category for purchase of micronutrients 199
Table 5.25 Distribution of farmers for purchase of PGPs by season, crop, and category 200

Table 5.26 Distribution of farmers for purchase of chemical pesticides by season, crop, and category . . . 201
Table 5.27 Distribution of farmers for purchase of weedicide/herbicides by season, crop, and category . . . 202
Table 5.28 Distribution of farmer for purchase of fungicides by season, crop, and category . . . 203
Table 5.29 Distribution of farmers for purchase of bio-pesticides by season, crop, and category . . . 204
Table 5.30 Distribution of farmers by terms of purchase and category . . . 205
Table 5.31 Distribution of Dehaat buyers by terms of purchase and category . . . 206
Table 5.32 Distribution of farmers by category for shortage of agro-input at Dehaat . . . 207
Table 5.33 Distribution of Dehaat buyers by category for shortage of agro-input at Dehaat . . . 208
Table 5.34 Distribution of Non-Dehaat farmers by awareness about Dehaat . . . 209
Table 5.35 Distribution of Dehaat buyers by category for awareness about company behind Dehaat . . . 210
Table 5.36 Distribution of farmers by average no. of visits by Dehaat staff in a crop season . . . 210
Table 5.37 Distribution of farmers by category on responses on soil testing . . . 211
Table 5.38 Distribution of farmers by category for membership of Dehaat farmer group . . . 212
Table 5.39 Distribution of Dehaat farmers by decrease in cost of production due to Dehaat extension . . . 213
Table 5.40 Distribution of Dehaat farmers by category for reduction in cost of production and reasons thereof . . . 214
Table 5.41 Distribution of Dehaat farmers by category for response on increase in yield . . . 215
Table 5.42 Distribution of Dehaat buyers by category for their perception on help by Dehaat in crop selection . . . 216
Table 5.43 Distribution of Dehaat farmers by category, and crop and location and purpose of training provided by F&F . . . 218
Table 5.44 Distribution of Dehaat farmers by category for marketing support provided . . . 220
Table 5.45 Distribution of Dehaat farmers by net benefit of working with Dehaat . . . 221
Table 5.46 Distribution of farmers by caste category . . . 225
Table 5.47 Distribution of farmers by caste and land category . . . 226
Table 5.48 Farmer category and district-wise cropping intensity . . . 228
Table 5.49 Farmer buyer category and district-wise cropping intensity . . . 228

Chapter 1
Introduction

1.1 Background and Context

The low yields, increasing costs of cultivation, and the low price realisation due to lack of modernisation of smallholder developing country agriculture have been important issues for all stakeholders including private corporate sector involved in marketing of agricultural inputs to farmers and buying farm produce from them. A few ways to help such farmers are: (1) to help cut down their costs of production and marketing, (2) provide stable and remunerable market access and improve price realisation, and/or (3) increase yields. That institutional innovations contribute to agricultural development is well known as illustrated by Ruttan (1989) in terms of the nature of interaction of institutions with technology, resource endowments, and cultural endowments all of which also influence institutional innovations and change in multiple ways. Therefore, there is a role for innovations, institutions, and institutional innovations in achieving inclusive agricultural development in a context like that of Indian agriculture.

Institutions and institutional context are important determinants of development. There are various terms and concepts used to refer to this in the literature, e.g. institutions, institutional framework, institutional environment, institutional capacity, institutional arrangements, and institutional mechanisms. Institutions refer to "rules of the game" in a society or more formally, the humanly or socially designed constraints and enablers that shape human interaction within action situations (Gatzweiler 2016). They are made up of formal constraints like rules and laws, informal constraints like norms of behaviour or codes of conduct, and their enforcement characteristics. They altogether define the incentive structure of the societies and, more so, economies. Institutions are also different from organisations —the former being the rules of the game and the latter the players in the game. But both of them influence each other in terms of which organisations come up and how they evolve is determined by the institutional framework (rules of the game) and they, in turn, influence how the institutional framework evolves. Further, the

S. Singh, *Institutional Innovations in the Delivery of Farm Services in India*,
https://doi.org/10.1007/978-81-322-3753-2_1

institutional economics also differentiates between institutional environment and institutional mechanisms or arrangements. The former refers to the fundamental political, social, and legal ground rules that establish the basis for production, trade/exchange, and distribution, and the latter are arrangements between and among economic units that govern the ways in which these units can compete and/or cooperate. These institutions are further embedded in local social and cultural systems which leads to "institutional thickness" which refers to dense presence of organisations in a local area, their strong interactions in local area, their domination due to this high level of interaction and shared commitment to a common cause, though all of this need not be formal. This relationship between regional institutions and local economic development led to the realisation that there is a need for policy and public institutions to facilitate a common context of coordination (Neilson and Pritchard 2009).

Institutional innovations refer to change in the ways of doing things, which involves rules, norms, organisations, and organising mechanisms, as it has been recognised that institutional innovations are as important for sustainable growth and development as technological innovations (Gatzweiler 2016). These could be in the form of new institutional mechanisms for the provision of farm inputs and services, new platforms for the marketing of farm produce or linking farmers with markets, or new credit institutions. "Innovation is the implementation of something new or improved (whether technology or otherwise) products (goods or services), processes, marketing or organisational methods. In other words, it means applying ideas, knowledge or practices that are new to a particular context with the purpose of creating positive change that will provide a way to meet needs, take on challenges or seize opportunities. Such novelties and useful changes could be substantial (a large change or improvement) or cumulative (small changes that together produce a significant improvement)" (IICA 2014, p.3). A novel idea implemented in a particular way can be considered an innovation if it is new in the context, even though it may not be new to the world (IICA 2014, p.3; Raffaelli and Glynn 2015).

There are many types of innovations like technological, social, or product, process, marketing and organisational and institutional innovation is one type (IICA 2014). Institutions include both organisations and institutions and formal and informal "rules of the game". Institutions shape human interactions and, therefore, efficiency and productivity, and institutional innovations drive development. There could be path dependence in institutions (Ebbinghaus 2005) versus innovations in institutions. Path dependence refers to the recognition in institutional theory that the past shapes the future or that history matters. Thus, path dependence could be about an unplanned "trodden trail" that emerges due to repeated use of the path spontaneously chosen by an institution, by others, which leads to diffusion of the persistence of the same institution, or about a "road juncture", which is a branching point at which one of the available paths needs to be chosen to continue the journey, which is about institutional change (Ebbinghaus 2005). In the Indian context, the various amendments in the Cooperative Societies Act could be more about path dependence and the Producer Company Act more about institutional change.

Institutional innovations could be in land system, labour system, social systems, and organisation of activity-production and marketing, including extension, market, and policy reforms, and institutional innovations could take place in a top-down or bottom-up manner. Institutional innovations entail a change of policies, standards, regulations, processes, agreements, models, ways of organising, institutional practices, or relationships with other organisations, so as to create a more dynamic environment that encourages improvements in the performance of an institution or system to make it more interactive and competitive (IICA 2014, p.4). It is a continuous process of incremental change, or it can be a response to a crisis or a failure (Shiller 2006) or a process of creative destruction (Gatzweiler 2016). Therefore, institutional innovation can be the creation of new institutions or a change in existing institutions (Raffaelli and Glynn 2015). The emergence of second-hand tractor markets in the Indian Punjab can be seen as an institutional innovation in response to a crisis of over-tractorisation and nonviable use of the machine in the post-green revolution period (Singh 1999).

The need for institutional innovations in agricultural sector arises on account of the need for higher yield as there are very high yield gaps, e.g. in paddy ranging from 4% in West Bengal to as high as 66% in Jharkhand (Singh 2012), lowering production costs, and improving the quality of output besides achieving sustainability in economic, environmental, and social dimensions. On the marketing side, price realisation is poor, that is "producer remuneration" is low as farmers even resort to selling below the minimum support price (MSP) in some states as there is no public procurement system in place (Niti Aayog 2016). In the states of Gujarat, Maharashtra, West Bengal, and Madhya Pradesh, a majority of the farmers are not even aware of the MSP. In Bihar and West Bengal, the farmers do not sell to the government procurement agencies and, in these and many other states, a significant proportion of farmers sell below the MSP (Niti Aayog 2016). There are also high marketing (transaction) costs or a high cost of market access, which leads to poor marketing margins for primary producers and a low share for producers in consumers' prices. There is also a lack of quality standards and incentives and a lack of market infrastructure. In addition, various input and output markets are interlocked, which leads to overpricing of inputs and underpricing of farmers' output. This is further complicated by a lack of producer collectivisation, with only 2.2% of the farmers being members of any farmer association and only 4.8% having a member belonging to a self-help group (SHG) (Witsoe 2006).

But institutional change in terms of innovations is not easy to come about. Major concerns in institutional innovations include: (a) they generally take place outside the formal system to begin with, (b) there is very little policy support before proven (Ruttan 1989), (c) whether innovations are market, social, or environmental entrepreneurship driven, (d) exclusion from and inclusion in institutional innovation which depends on type of crop, place, technology, market, and/or type and nature of organisation of activity, and (e) sustainability of, and (f) scale-up of such innovations. On the other hand, barriers to such innovations can include: *infrastructural barriers*, relating to the knowledge infrastructure made up by departments of R&D, universities, research centres, and all related regulations, and the physical

infrastructure, consisting principally of roads and telecommunications; *hard and soft institutional barriers*, relating to formal rules and regulations (hard), and relating to symbols, values, and norms (soft); n*etwork barriers,* calibrated by strength of connectivity, whereby strong interactions cause blindness towards new ideas from outside and weak interactions hinder actors from combining their forces to work for change; and *market structure barriers*, relating to the position of and relations between market players along the value chain (Totin et al. 2012).

Agro-inputs encompass not only crop-related inputs like seed, fertiliser, and crop protection products but also seedlings, feeds, and machines which support crop and allied production. The availability, accessibility, quality, and price have been major issues in this sector from the farmer perspective. There are issues of lack of availability of major consumable inputs in adequate quantity on time and in reliable quality as there are problems of spurious products, especially in seed and crop protection products and feed. This dimension of agrobusiness hits the farm production subsector hard as poor input quality and economics compromise the entire agrobusiness sector, especially farmers and output users whose costs go up and benefit is reduced. But it is important to recognise that in agrobusiness sector, the agro-input sector is the most crucial even to attend to concerns of food quality, food safety, and cost competitiveness. On the other hand, agro-inputs are crucial for small farmers in terms of yield enhancement, cost cutting, and better quality production for better price realisation. There are reported to be 282,000 farm input retailers in India (Kaegi 2015) but the issues of availability in terms of time and quality across inputs still remain.

In the recent past, there have been many experiments in the agro-input sector in terms of new distribution and marketing channels and some players have attempted to deliver total solutions to farmers including farm and allied inputs. These new channels range from marketers' own outlets to supermarkets to franchised outlets besides traditional mainstream channel of selling through distributors and dealers/retailers. The major ones include: DCM Sriram Limited (DSL)'s Hariyali Kissan Bazaar (HKB), ITC's Choupal Sagar, Triveni Khushali Bazaar, Khushali Krishi Kendras, Champion Agro, Future's Aadhaar, and Mana Gromor of Coromandel Group. They also operate in/across different states of India. There are also agro-start-ups like Farms and Farmers and its agrobusiness arm- Green Agrevolution Pvt. Ltd. (GAPL) and Zamindara Farm Solutions (ZFS) which also attempt to achieve the same objectives for small farmers.

The earliest and the biggest presence was that of DSL's HKB outlets since 2004 which expanded to 300 outlets across states only to be shut down after a few years operations in 2013–14 due to lack of viable operations (Kaegi 2015). It was a Company Owned–Company Operated (COCO) stores model. Similarly, Aadhaar outlets of Godrej which were also COCO outlets could not deal with farm inputs viably and had to be restructured to a franchise model dropping farm input portfolio altogether and becoming a rural supermarket. The fate of Triveni Khushali Bazaar outlets was no different, and the company withdrew operations after a few years. "Viswas" is the rural retail chain set up by Viswas Business Synergy Ltd through its

partner-Papillion Market Innovators Ltd.—based in Hyderabad. They started in AP in 2005 and had rolled out 330 small shops/stores across South India by mid-2010 and had 166 stores in undivided AP alone. They started by selling fertilisers, pesticides, seeds, and some small equipment, and selling well-known brands (like Coromandel's Gromor; Coromandel also has its own rural business hub (RBH) chain called Mana Gromor). They report providing technical assistance to farmers, as well as having various financial services (credit cards and home loans) and insurance activities (selling insurance for ICICI and MetLife India) (Rao et al. 2011). The Mana Gromor of Coromandel chain has more than 600 COCO outlets in AP and neighbouring states. There are reports of a few more private companies trying their hand at farm input retail with modern formats. There have also been many developments in the field of agricultural extension as an input/service in terms of new players and new models (Zhou and Babu 2015).

But there have been no independent studies on the rationale, organisation, and performance of the new models/institutional innovations in comparison with existing channels. The performance of these new channels especially needs to be assessed in terms of farmer relevance and benefit. Also, most of the documentation on these models is in the form of teaching cases (e.g. Bell et al. 2008), and not research papers or studies. Some other studies just note the institutional change in terms of share of public and private sectors in various input markets and access to various inputs and services based on secondary sources of data (Venkatesh and Nithyashree 2014) with focus on small famers and find that there has been major positive change in access to institutional credit for marginal and small farmers during the period 1996–97 to 2006–07 and use of chemical fertilisers and pesticides on these farms but not in access to certified seeds . It also shows the higher dependence of small and marginal wheat and paddy growers on hired machines more than any other category. But it does not examine any institutional innovations in the sector for better access for small farmers or better penetration of various inputs and services.

There is no doubt that India's farm mechanisation levels are low (e.g. 22% area under mechanical tillage and 42–45% of operations beng mechanised with large variations across regions and states) compared with 48% level of mechanisation in China and ranging from 75–95% in Brazil, Russia, USA and Western Europe. It is low even compared with neighbouring Bangladesh and Sri Lanka (80% tillage being mechanised) (Biggs et al. 2011) though it is much needed as it reduces costs and brings efficiency of operations. In Bangladesh, average time saved in harvesting, threshing, and winnowing of rice and wheat by combine harvester was 97.5% over manual methods and the crop loss came down by 2.75% (Ahmmed 2014). Further, in India, the mechanisation levels vary across farm activities ranging from only 29% in seeding and planting and 34 and 37% in plant protection and irrigation, respectively, to 40% in soil preparation and 60–70% in harvesting of wheat and paddy and less than 5% for other crops (Table 1.1). In India, though the tractor penetration has increased from one per 150 hac to one per 30 hac, the use of other farm machinery and equipment has been poor.

Table 1.1 Level of mechanisation in India by crop and activity in the crop value chain

Crop	Seedbed preparation	Sowing/planting/ transplanting	Weed and pest control	Harvesting and threshing
Paddy	85–90	5–10	80–90	70–80
Wheat	90–95	80–90	70–80	80–90
Potato	90–95	80–90	80–90	70–80
Cotton	90–95	50–60	50–60	0
Maize	90–95	80–90	70–80	50–60
Gram	90–95	50–60	60–70	30–40
Sorghum	80–90	30–50	60–70	20–30
Millets	80–90	30–40	60–70	20–30
Oilseeds	80–90	30–40	60–80	20–30
Sunflower	80–90	40–50	80–90	60–70
Fodder crops	80–90	20–40	80–90	10–20
Vegetable crops	70–80	5–10	80–90	<1
Horticulture crops	60–70	30–40	40–50	<1

Source Grant Thornton India Pvt Ltd., 2015

In China, the government also provides 30% subsidy on agricultural equipment and machinery purchase. In 2013, China had 5.24 million machinery service providing households, 168,000 organisations, 2,001,000 machinery service centres, and 7000 intermediaries service centres (CSAM-ESCAP 2015; Grant Thornton 2015).

There has been a Sub-Mission on Agricultural Mechanisation (SMAM) in the 12th five-year plan (2012–17) in India. At the same time, the excessive focus on tractorisation through its ownership in India has led to the realisation that what is needed is farm mechanisation which is more than just tractorisation. Further, given the smallholder context of Indian agriculture, there is a realisation that ownership of tractors and other farm machinery and equipment is not a must for achieving higher farm mechanisation as seen in the experience of neighbouring Bangladesh, Sri Lanka, and Nepal. These countries have seen higher levels of mechanisation within Asia with the help of small-scale machines like power tillers and diesel engines (single cylinder) but also hiring out of such machines and equipment by local entrepreneurs (lead farmers) to facilitate wider adoption of farm mechanisation (Biggs et al. 2011; Mattaleb et al. 2016). There are no combine harvesters in Bangladesh for paddy or wheat harvesting (Biggs et al. 2011).

Custom hiring services and their use depend on technical, social-cultural, and economic factors besides government policy support for the same (Amongo 2014). In Indonesia, there are policies to encourage custom hiring since the last 10 years with UPJA (in Bahasa—Institutions for rental services of agro-machineries) numbering 12,000 to support rice production and are operated by farmer groups or private sector entities. They are supported with grants and credit by the government,

and in 2011, they operated 179,000 tillers, 206,000 water pumps, and 72,500 power threshers besides 3500 drying units. But 80% of the UPJAs were underutilised (Hendriadi 2014). Malaysia had mostly private sector agencies for providing combine harvester and tractor custom rentals (Hasaan 2014). In Cambodia, there were brokers involved in custom hiring services besides direct link between providers and the users (Saruth 2014).

It is estimated that out of 20 million farmer households in India, only 20 million are capable of owning machines like a tractor due to the small size of landholding, lack of irrigation, and the kind of cropping pattern followed. Therefore, there has been a policy thrust on promoting mechanisation of farm operations to cut down costs through providing access to farm machines and equipment rather than making farmers own them. This is also needed as availability of farm labour is becoming difficult and costlier due to alternatives available to farm workers outside the farm sector in urban areas and through public employment programs like MGNREGS implanted by the Government of India since 2005. Since some machines are so large and costly, even local rental use besides own farm use would not make them viable. Therefore, there are "migratory" combine harvesters which move from place to place (state to state within India) across the harvesting season in order to harvest enough acreage to get enough business out of them. In India, combine harvesters travel up to 600 kms over a period of two months to harvest wheat and paddy, whereas in China, Combine Service Enterprises (CSEs) operating in 12 provinces as cooperatives of 5–10 CSEs were away for up to 8 months (Singh 2014). In fact, such migratory outsourcing agencies need specialised support in the form of repairs and maintenance and same prices of parts/components across regions. Therefore, some combine harvester producers like CLAAS have begun partnering with banks and NBFCs to provide retail level equipment financing quickly and over wide geography to potential machine buyers. It runs operator training courses, service camps, and mobile parts vans to meet their needs and increase their uptime. This wide geographical coverage is even leading to product development and innovations to meet regionally differentiated demand like GPS-guided tracking system, top unloading system for grain, joystick control, raised chassis for wet areas, and straw management system (SMS) as part of the service. Even machines with multiple crop harvest facility are in demand and in vogue.

The farm machinery rental market is estimated to be over $5 billion in India. In some states like Uttar Pradesh and Punjab, as many as 93% farmers regularly rent in machinery. On the other hand, one-third of tractor owners rent them out in these states and as many as 58–81% in Chhattisgarh, West Bengal, and Bihar (Doshi 2016).

This realisation and local innovations in some parts of India have led to a trend of custom rentals of farm machinery which started in Punjab in late 2000s and has spread quickly across many villages supported by the state government to cut down cost of cultivation for small farmers. Besides, there are many private initiatives like EM3, Goldfarm, and Ravgo in this space (Mathur 2017), which are being attempted as business models and the only way to promote cost-effective mechanisation in smallholder-dominated context (Box 1). Another agro-start up—Oxen farm solutions—is partnering with PepsiCo and Grimme on potato mechanisation project to

improve planting accuracy. It started with harvesting services for seed potato in Punjab, the seed potato bowl of India. It has also brought in high precision seed potato planter in Gujarat for Pepsi from Germany. In some cases, farmer producer companies (new generation cooperatives or cooperative companies) have also undertaken custom rentals of farm machinery and equipment (SFAC 2013). The other players in this segment include individual rich farmers, some entrepreneurs, and government subsidised custom hiring centres (CHCs) run by individuals and cooperatives who have limited scale and reach (Goyal 2016).

The growth of custom hiring has led to another set of players who match demand and supply of the service like farMart which provides access to the machinery to a larger customer base of farmers by leveraging the existing market supply of machinery rather than investing in procuring machinery. It charges 10–15% commission to the service providers for bringing market to them and focuses on high-value multi-cycle crops and regions which make renting for 12–15 times a year as against 5–8 times in case of 2–3 field crops per year regions. Starting with a pilot in 10 villages of Uttar Pradesh, farMart now has completed 400 orders and average ticket size has been Rs. 800 per transaction. There are 300 farmers and 10 machinery owners registered with it, and 60% of customers are repeat users (Doshi 2016).

Box 1

EM3 is an agro-start-up which provides custom rentals of farm machinery and equipment through service centres Called *Samadhan* which requires an investment of up to Rs. 1.5 crore employing 10–15 people and serving up to 2000 farmers in 5–10 km radius. It can have up to 5–10 tractors and 25–30 other equipment like harvesters, power harrows, and laser levellers. Each centre is expected to take two year to break even operationally. Its FAAS (farming as a service) model is on the lines of Uber in taxi service domain. All the equipment are owned by EM3 and operated by *Samadhan* staff hired locally in partnership with ICICI foundation which trains youth for different skills. They are then put through regular training programs in-house or with partners like John Deere to upgrade and learn new skills. The service can be booked by visiting the centre or through a phone call. The farmers pay on an hourly or on acreage basis. It was founded in 2014 by Rohtash Mal, and his son inspired by ride sharing firms like Uber and EM3 wants to Uberise farm services. EM3 has 10 *Samadhan* centres with 150 employees in Madhya Pradesh and works with contract potato farmers in partnership with McCain Foods India in Gujarat. It is planning to reach 150 districts in Uttar Pradesh, Chhattisgarh, Rajasthan, Haryana, and Gujarat with staff strength of 1500. EM3 plans to offer a range of farmer-centric services across crop life cycles from credit to insurance to helping farmers sell crops through mobile phones. It does not believe in franchising of its centres as it wants to ensure good service. The staffs at the centres are locally hired, often EM3 is partnering with ITCs e-Choupal, Syngenta Foundation, Small Farmer Agrobusiness

Consortium (SFAC, a special purpose vehicle of Ministry of Agriculture and Farmer Welfare (MoAFW), Government of India), and Trimble, besides John Deere for various services to the farmers. Trimble is bringing hand-held device called Green Seeker which can take images of plant, analyse them, and predict their health, and then suggest inputs required in real time. There are companies like MachineryLink in the USA with a business model similar to that of EM3. However, farmers there have large landholdings and very different business dynamics, e.g. MachineryLink sharing platform created by MachineryLink helps farmers rent out their expensive farm equipment, improve utilisation, and make some money (Goyal 2016).

Major tractor companies in India have also come into this space more recently. In 2016 Mahindra and Mahindra started its agro-equipment service under the brand name of Trringo with an initial investment of Rs. 10 crore. However, it has taken the franchise route for its business unlike EM3 which has all of its centres owned and operated by the company itself. Trringo plans to set up 165 centres within 2016 with each centre covering 80–90 villages (Goyal 2016). Besides Mahindra and Mahindra, TAFE, Escorts, and John Deere are also trying out different models of custom hiring. John Deere CHCs number 150 and are in the states of Gujarat, Maharashtra, Madhya Pradesh, and Karnataka with each one catering to 1000 hac. Karnataka would have the largest number (116) of CHCs being set up in partnership with state Government and the rates are 15–20% lower than the market rates (*Business Line* July 6, 2016).

Madhya Pradesh is promoting CHCs by training rural youth and providing them 40% subsidy on the investments. The entrepreneur has to purchase a mandatory set of equipment required for farm activities from ploughing to harvesting. Each centre serves 200–300 farmers in a 10 km radius. Generally, there is only one CHC in a village starting with 286 CHCs in 2012–13. It had 474 CHS in 2015–16 and target of 1612 in 2016–17. In Andhra Pradesh, CHCs are run by informal groups of farmers (*Live Mint* September 15, 2016).

There have been studies of custom rentals of combine harvesters in India (Singh 2010) and China (Yang et al. 2013), wherein individual entrepreneurs in India and cooperatives in China provide rental services of combine harvesting across states in each country. In China where the average farm size is only 0.34 acres, the lease of land to farmers by state is for 30 years and only 5% farm power was animal based (as against 9% in India), the custom hiring farmer cooperative companies operate across provinces with one Combine Service Enterprise (CSE) harvesting 200 farms or 133 hacs at the rate of 2 farms/day, working for 100 days a year. These cooperatives adopt a strategy of not competing with each other and accessing lower cost spare parts together for a group of 5–10 CSEs who are part of the cooperative. These are all private initiatives initially supported by the state with harvest calendars across regions which overtime has been managed by the CSEs themselves with own experience across provinces (Yang et al. 2013).

It is the local markets and institutions which play a major role in farm mechanisation in as in the case of Bangladesh and these institutional forms in selling and buying of various farm services like water, and power tillers varied a great deal with some being more fair and equitable than others (Justice and Biggs 2013). Therefore, it is important to examine the role of local institutions and institutional innovations in provision and delivery of farm inputs and services in an inclusive and effective manner. But, in India, the phenomenon of institutional innovation in machinery rentals space, like the delivery models for other farm inputs as discussed above, has not been adequately studied except a few studies in the context of Punjab which are on the functioning of the Primary Agricultural Cooperative Society (PACS) undertaking this service at the local level (Sidhu and Vatta 2012; Singh et al. 2013). There are no academic studies on the other two innovations, i.e. franchising and modern rural supermarkets too. Further, there are hardly any studies on the inclusiveness of even various types of channels (traditional and modern) or institutional innovations (Zhou and Babu 2015) though the poor effectiveness of traditional channel and exclusion of small farmers from them, is well known.

1.2 Objectives

In this context of changing landscape of agro-input marketing and selling, the study:

1. Explores the distribution channels and business models of new (innovative) agro-input players in India
2. Examines the smallholder inclusiveness of such channels and the nature and the level of effectiveness in helping the farmers access better inputs and services
3. Identifies major issues and challenges in delivery of input services across regions and types of farmers and
4. Examines the possible policy and enabling provisions to promote cost and quality effective agro-input channels.

1.3 Methodology

The study was initiated with review of all relevant literature on the subject and secondary data analysis. A list of major innovative players in agro-input domain was prepared based on the new channels or other innovations they had attempted. This included all the major rural supermarkets, franchising-based enterprises, or other innovative models like PACS in Punjab. Then, the companies/agencies running these models were approached and interviewed for understanding the logic of

their operations and business models. One of the major players (company owned supermarket retailer run by an agro-input firm) refused to participate in the study, while another small one (Godrej's Aadhaar) changed its track by the time study was designed. Thus, only one supermarket chain—Khushali Krishi Kendras—in Uttar Pradesh (UP) was left for us to study. Further, given that these models and initiatives are state specific in many cases, a checklist of all major players in states like Punjab, UP, Bihar, and AP was prepared. For each type of player in each location, a sample survey of a few outlet level functionaries like franchises in agro-machinery rental in Punjab and Green Agrevolution's franchises in Bihar was carried out. Further, a survey of the farmers being serviced by an outlet in each case was undertaken to compare and contrast the services offered by traditional channel and the modern innovative channels. In whichever state, more than one new model existed, at least two of them were studied. For example, in Punjab where PACS and ZFS provided custom rentals of farm machinery, both were studied. A set of at least a dozen farmers (covering different sizes) in case of each outlet/local player was covered to assess the impact on the farmers and the problems encountered by them. A similar set of non-innovative channel farmers was interviewed as control farmers to observe the difference between modern and traditional channel. Thus, we had a sample size of interviewed farmers reaching a size of 84 in Punjab across PACS, ZFS franchisees, and local service providers, the last one as control group, 112 in UP, and 95 in Bihar which included both modern channel-linked as well non-modern channel-linked farmers to compare and contrast the difference in order to see the impact of new channels especially on small farmers, and these subsamples were comprised of various categories of farmers keeping in mind the local farmer population profiles. Thus, across models, states, and farmer categories, we interviewed—six PACS, 11 franchisees, and 291 farmers (Table 1.2).

The reference period of the study was 2013–14 for Punjab and 2014–15 for UP and Bihar as well as past one or two years (2011–12 and 12–13) for farmer perspective and experience and up to 5 years in the past for the purpose of understanding the rationale and performance of the models.

Table 1.2 Distribution of sample interviewees for case studies

State	Agency	Franchisees/ PACS interviews	Farmer interviews	
			Modern Channel	*Control*
Punjab	ZFS	5	14	
	ZFS & Local	0	17	
	PACS	6	0	
	PACS & Local	0	27	
	Only local	0		26
UP	Hydric's KKK	0	70	42
Bihar	F&F (GAPL)'s Dehaat	5	51	44
All		16	205	86

Total farmers: 291

1.4 Chapterisation

The second chapter reviews the major aspects of agro-input market in India from a buyer perspective and identifies the gaps based on empirical studies across states and players including modern rural supermarkets. This is followed by chapter three which examines the custom rentals of farm machinery in Punjab comparing the well-established PACS-based agro-machinery service centres with private company-driven franchisee system (ZFS) as business models. The nature and dynamics of the two systems are examined and then the effectiveness of both assessed based on a user and non-user farmer survey-based findings. The fourth chapter examines the business model of a local farm input supermarket chain (K3) in UP which has been able to grow and sustain and scale-up in its business over the last 10 years when other large players have failed. Its effectiveness is examined with the help of data from a survey of its users and non-users across two districts and categories of farmers. Chapter five examines the franchise model of an agro-start-up (GAPL) which focuses on reaching small farmers and has been able to cover a large number of farmers across a number of districts in Bihar. Its operations are assessed based on interviews with franchises and a farmer (user and non-user)-level survey to compare its services and their effectiveness with traditional channel user farmers. The final chapter summarises the major findings and insights from the four cases studies and tries to draw some inferences about improving the reach and effectiveness of such models so far as small farmer interface is concerned. It also provides some policy guidelines to leverage new institutional innovations for inclusive agricultural performance so far as farm input delivery for better quality supply and cost reduction is concerned.

Chapter 2
Sale, Purchase, and Use of Agro-Inputs and Services in India: A Review

This chapter reviews evidence on the existence and significance of various channels of farm input selling and service provision in order to identify gaps in understanding of the various aspects of the market and the marketing function from the perspective of inclusive and effective input supply models and systems. The section below reviews the major trends in custom hiring mainly in the case of Primary Agricultural Co-operative Society (PACS) and their performance in Punjab which is also one of our study service providing agencies, as Punjab has been a pioneer in this since the last decade. This is followed by a review of studies on major aspects of the traditional and modern farm input retailing channels especially rural super-markets and the farmer behaviour in purchase and use of farm inputs.

2.1 Custom Rentals of Farm Machinery and Equipment

Since this innovative and cost-reducing service provision began in Punjab, first of all, during the last decade, as an institutional effort supported by the state, there have been some studies to assess its impact on farmers. A study of PACS run Agro Machinery Service Centres (AMSCs) in Punjab in 2012 found their operations economically viable and generating profits to the extent of 2–30% of their annual costs. Further, the services available to farmers were cheaper by 16 and 35% when compared with those from private sources and self-ownership, respectively. These AMSCs initiated in the early 2000s owned machines like tractors and laser levellers with the help of bank loans, subsidy from the government, and their own savings. The two AMSCs in Ludhiana district and their farmers, and farmers from two villages without AMSCs, were studied based on a sample of 88 farmers belonging to three categories—AMSC farmers, private service provider farmers, and self-owning farmers. The number of machines and equipment owned by the two AMSCs numbered 40 and 27 each with one owning four tractors and six reapers and two laser levellers and the other owning two tractors and four discs, seed drills,

S. Singh, *Institutional Innovations in the Delivery of Farm Services in India*,
https://doi.org/10.1007/978-81-322-3753-2_2

and plankers each. These AMSCs had total investment of the order of Rs. 41 lakh and Rs. 16.61 lakh and total income of Rs. 26 and Rs. 9.5 lakh giving them net return of Rs. 6.3 lakh and Rs. 17,000 being 31 and 2% of their annualised expenditure respectively. It was found that AMSC services were being availed by all categories of farmers. The average size of operational holding across categories was 12.10 acres. The study focused mainly on the use of machines and equipment in wheat and paddy crops as they accounted for 80% of the gross-cropped area of the state. Whereas most of the owners happened to be medium and large farmers, those hiring machines from private operators and AMSCs were largely marginal, small, and medium farmers. The average expenditure on use of farm machinery was the highest in the case of those hiring from private sources followed by those from AMSCs and those owning the machines. The hiring cost was 16% higher in case of private sources compared with the AMSCs. The fixed cost for self-owned machinery made the cost of use 35% higher than that incurred in case of hiring from AMSCs. Only 7% of the farmers using services of AMSCs owned a tractor or a disc which was even lower being only 3.4% each in the case of users of private services. On the other hand, of those owning machines, 90% had tractors, 83% disc harrows, 54% trailer, 23% generator, and 3% had a rotavator. The capital investment of the farmers using self-owned machines was 12 and 31 times higher than those hiring machinery services from private owners and AMSCs. The farmers perceived lack of timely availability of machines from the service centres as the only major problem with 46% reporting that. However, most of the farmers (89%) were satisfied with the functioning of the centres and almost all of them (96%) were happy with the hiring charges. Major suggestions for improvement included: increase in the number of machines in the centres (73%) and higher government support (8%) and training of manpower for handling machines more efficiently (19%) (Sidhu and Vatta 2012).

Another study of AMSCs in Punjab based on a sample of 40 custom hiring and 80 tractor-owning farmers across four districts in 2011–12 found that most of the custom hiring farmers were marginal, small, or semi-medium compared with tractor-owning farmers who were mostly semi-medium, medium, or large farmers, whereas none of the marginal farmers owned a tractor. The other categories of farmers had one or more tractors with an average of 1.23 tractors. A large majority of the tractors were of 35 horse power (HP) with the others being 36–60 HP range. The average HP per farm was found to be 49 HP and 3.6 HP per acre. The number of non-farm earners was higher on custom hiring households (20%) compared with those owning a tractor (7%). There was lower presence of permanent labour on custom hiring farms (12 h per annum per acre) compared with those owning a tractor (29 h per annum per acre). On both types of farms, family labour was of the order of 110 h per annum per acre followed by 95 h of casual labour. The custom-hiring farmers had a much smaller operated area, a much higher area under wheat compared with those owning tractors, and had slightly lower yields of the two crops of wheat and paddy. Though their annual per unit income from crops was similar, the custom hiring households had higher income from dairy and slightly lower gross farm expenditure and lower net farm income. However, marginal small

and semi-medium farmers using custom hiring services earned higher net income than their tractor-owning counterparts. Major problems faced by custom hiring farmers included high cost of hiring, lack of timely availability, and inadequate availability of services (Singh et al. 2013).

Another larger study covering 100 AMSCs across all the 20 districts of the state in 2011–12 out of a total of 1045 such centres, of which 208 were in the private sector, focused only on the operations of the AMSCs. It found that all the 100 centres which had come up during 2008 to 2012 had tractors with some owning more than one tractor each. The next major equipment was laser leveller owned by 96% followed by rotavator. The other equipments were owned by only some of 100 centres, ranging from above 50% in case of disc harrows and ploughs to 35% in case of plankers and drills, 25–30% in case of disc harrows, bund maker, and trailers. The specialised equipment like potato digger, paddy transplanter, sprayers, and generators was owned by a few of the older AMSCs. The proportion of own funds used in the purchase of the machinery was 100% in the case of sprayers and bund makers and in specialised equipment like happy seeders, potato diggers and seeder generators, and paddy transplanters. Only in case of tractors and laser levellers, it was around 40%. Another major component of financing was 33% subsidy (up to a maximum of Rs. 10 lakh investment) by the state Farmers Commission (PSFC) on the purchase of major machines which was availed by 89% of the centres. The AMSCs, on an average, served 114 farmers in 2011–12 which was 18% of the membership of PACS. The average area covered per Centre increased from less than 300 acres in 2009–10 to 400 acres in 2011–12. The centres had an annual average income of Rs. 3.3 lakh in 2011–12 ranging from Rs. 3 lakh to Rs. 6.7 lakh with average expenditure of Rs. 1.9 lakh ranging from Rs. 15,000 to Rs. 4.2 lakh. This gave a net income of Rs. 1.37 lakh per centre ranging from Rs. 10,000 to Rs. 3.05 lakh (Chahal et al. 2014).

In Raichur district of Karnataka, a study of farm machinery custom hiring service centres revealed that a centre covered, on an average, 11 villages, 10,386 hac of cultivable area, and 2926 small and marginal farmers. Depending on the type, machines and equipments were used ranging from 0 to 100%. The services offered were at lower charge than those by private operators. The net return for a centre on an average was as low of Rs. 8822 per annum. Therefore, only 25% of the centres were high performing, another 25% medium performing, and 50% low performing. The centres had led to an improvement in the income of small farmers by 10–15% (Hiremath et al. 2014).

In Bangladesh, the custom-hiring services are provided through the lead farmer who makes the initial investment and provides services to other farmers on a fee for service basis. More than 80% of the farm land is cultivated mostly using power tillers, and only one in 30 households owns a power tiller (Justice and Biggs 2013). Another primary study also found that only 10% households owned power tillers and offered their services to other farmers. A few power tiller owners also offered revenue shares to the appointed hired managers (25–30% of revenue) and a few others offered seasonal contracts (Bangladesh taka (BDT) 5000–13,000). About 50% of the power tiller owners serviced 15 hac or more land in the rabi season, 67% charged up

to BDT 2500 per hectare for a full one time tilling service and 60% earned up to one lakh BDT by providing tilling services in the dry rabi season. However, despite the fact that 1/3rd of the agricultural labour force in Bangladesh are women, they were less like to own or operate agricultural machinery (Mottaleb et al. 2016).

Another interesting case is that of agro-mechanisation in China where average farm size is only 0.34 acres and lease of land to farmers by state is for 30 years. With only 5% farm power being animal-based in China (as against 9% in India), the custom hiring farmer cooperative companies operate across provinces with one Combine Service Enterprise (CSE) harvesting 200 farms or 133 hac or two farms/days with 100 days of work. These cooperatives adopt a strategy to not compete with each other and access lower cost spare parts together for a group of 5–10 CSEs who are part of the cooperative. These are all private initiatives initially supported by the state with harvest calendars across regions in which overtime has been managed by the CSEs themselves with own experience across provinces (Yang et al. 2013).

There is private paddy-wheat custom hiring service sector in India where owners are mostly graduates or diploma holders and are medium land owners and operators (about 15 acres) including some landless and marginal farmers in Maharashtra; mostly with electrical tube well (multiple) irrigated lands and grew traditional crops. Mostly harvesting machines are tractor-driven, except in Maharashtra, and were mostly Standard and John Deere brands due to brand reputation and other farmer experience. In Punjab, these were bought since 1990 and Gujarat and Maharashtra only since 2005. They were either bought from company, dealer, or other farmer with 100% credit. Replacement sales were only in Punjab. The use varied from 90 days in Maharashtra to only 50 day each in Punjab and Gujarat and 600–800 h annually. They were mostly used in rabi in Gujarat and Maharashtra and both seasons in Punjab. Custom hiring was across states like in China (Singh 2009).

2.2 Profile and Behaviour of Customers of Modern Rural Supermarkets

In Punjab, 65.83% of the customers who purchased their agro-inputs from organised rural retail outlets had more than 20 acres of landholdings each. About 97.49% of the customers had more than 5 acres of landholdings and only 2.5% of the farmers had less than 5 acres of landholding. Only 15.83% of farm households had income below Rs. 150,000 and 1.66% below Rs. 80,000. These figures clearly indicate that the majority of the customers of organised rural retail are large landholders and belong to higher income group. More than 58% of farmers purchased implements and tools, seeds, fertilizers, pesticides, and lubricants from the organised rural retail outlets. A smaller percentage, 31 and 9%, also utilised soil testing and water testing services, respectively. Maximum expenditure was incurred on purchase of fertilizers and pesticides which, on an average, amounted to Rs. 15,570 and Rs. 14,150,

respectively. The findings indicate that fertilizers and pesticides consume a major share of the expenses incurred in purchasing agro-inputs (Dharni and Singh 2011).

Reardon et al. (2011) study in MP focused on farmer-level purchase of farm inputs and also the exploration and examination of innovations in business models attempted by modern supermarket retailers to ensure competitiveness, inclusiveness, sustainability, and scalability. Based on a sample of 810 farm households ((both Choupal Sagar (CS of ITC) users and non-users)) surveyed in 2009 in 30 villages around six out of the 11 CS outlets located in the peri-urban areas in the Malwa Plateau region which had similar agro-climatic conditions and Soybean and wheat are dominant crops, with horticulture having a little more presence in the east zone found that it comprised of 45% small/marginal farms (51% of the population weighted), 28% of semi-medium (27% for population weighted), and 27% medium/large farms (22% for population weighted). The average size of the farm for the sample was 4 hac. But, the average farm size for users of CS was 4.9 hac compared with 3.2 hac of the control group who did not use CS, while the average size of holding in the state was 2 hac. Further, 172 input retailers including 145 traditional (small private input shops), 6 CSs, and 21 PACSs, all reported the share of marginal and small in their clientele to be between 40 and 45%. The average size of CS was 10,500 ft^2, when compared to 1650 ft^2 of PACS store and 1500 ft^2 of traditional input shop.

Rao et al. (2011) studied the pattern of sources from where the marginal, small, and medium farmers purchased their agro-inputs in AP, and examined the inclusiveness of various types of channels so far as the small farmers were concerned. It also focused on new channels, i.e. chain stores like Viswas or Mana Gromor of Nagarjuna group to explore the existence of any bias in terms of selling their products mostly to medium farmers when compared to traditional retailers and state/coop stores. Based on a study of 810 households including 420 supermarket chain outlet users and 390 non-users across 39 villages in the periphery of six Viswas (retail chain) outlets across Andhra Pradesh (AP), it was found that 65% sampled farmers were marginal or small and the rest medium farmers. More of the marginal and small farms were irrigated than medium farms. A higher proportion of Viswas users was in medium (includes semi-medium, medium, and large) category (42%) compared with only 28% in case of non-users with average farm size being 2.61 hac in case of users and as large as 3.08 hac in one region, and 2.05 hac in case of non-users compared with average size of landholding in the state being only 1.26 hac. The study also interviewed about 100 other types of retail outlets like traditional retail or government or cooperative outlets selling agro-inputs. More of the marginal farmers were members of SC/ST (Scheduled Caste/Scheduled Tribe) community and most of them had Below Poverty Line (BPL) cards but 31% of marginal and 45% of small farm category had never visited the modern retail chain store which was the same for medium category as well. The number of footfalls was higher for traditional stores, and modern stores had only as many footfalls as the state or cooperative stores. But, modern stores catered more to medium and large farmers compared with traditional and state cooperative stores.

In Punjab, quality, freshness of the product, trustworthiness, variety under one roof, and credit availability were reported to be the main reasons for choosing to buy from the organised rural retail outlets by 65, 64, 63, 62, and 61% of the farmers, respectively. The organised retail outlets fared well on proximity, suitable timing, and price of products, with 44% farmers citing nearness/convenience, 41% citing suitable timing and 26% citing lower prices as reason for their choice to purchase from organised rural retail outlet (Dharni and Singh 2011). In Lucknow and Ghazipur districts of Uttar Pradesh, significant differences between perceived attributes of organised retail outlets and unorganised retail outlets were observed. Quality was reported to be better at organised retail store when compared to unorganised store/local market, whereas the price was found higher at organised store when compared to unorganised retail outlet. It was reported that needed products were readily available most of the times at organised retail stores, whereas they were in shortage many times at the unorganised retail stores (Ali and Srivastava 2013).

In Punjab, price, packaging, and brand were given the highest score by the farmers for importance as a factor while purchasing from organised rural retail outlets, i.e. 4.16, 4.10, and 4.05, respectively, on a scale of 5. Quality, fresh inventory, variety, credit facility, convenience/nearness, and other factors were given lower score than price, packaging, and brand (Dharni and Singh 2011). Further, farmers who purchased agro-inputs from top rural retail outlets gave the highest importance score to price, packaging, and expert advice (4.08 each) followed by credit facility (4.00), while brand, quality, freshness of inventory, variety, and company image were given lower scores. Farmers who purchased agro-inputs from bottom organised rural retail outlets gave highest importance score to price (4.23), brand (4.15), and packaging (4.12). Freshness, credit facility, and home delivery were considered as least important. Rank correlation coefficient of 0.616 indicated that the farmers who purchased agro-inputs from top rural retail outlets and who purchased agro-inputs from bottom rural retail outlets had given similar rankings to the factors considered important at the time of purchase (Dharni and Singh 2011).

In Uttar Pradesh (UP), farmers who purchased from Godrej Aadhaar outlets gave price, brand, packaging, expert advice, freshness, credit facility, safety, quality, and variety the highest importance scores in descending order of 4.35, 4.22, 4.17, 4.17, 4.12, 4.07, 4.03, 4.02, and 4.02, respectively. However, in case of HKB, the highest importance score was given to packaging, price, brand, expert advice, quality, convenience/nearness, variety, safety, and credit facility in descending order of 4.03, 3.97, 3.88, 3.85, 3.83, 3.83, 3.83, 3.82, and 3.72, respectively. Company image, home delivery, fair billing, and convenience/nearness were considered relatively less important for Godrej Aadhaar outlets as well as for HKB. Price came out to be a common important factor in both the outlets. Rank correlation coefficient of 0.626 indicated that the group of farmers purchasing from Godrej Aadhaar and HKB had similar consideration regarding important factors for purchasing agro-inputs. Convenience was considered less important in case of Godrej Aadhaar, while more important in HKB indicating that Godrej Aadhaar stores were located relatively close to the farmers when compared to HKB outlets (Dharni and Singh 2011).

2.2.1 Seed Purchase and Use

In general, in Punjab, seed purchased from market, seed purchased/obtained from other farmers, and self-retained seed were the three main sources of wheat seed. Most of the farmers (82%) used home-retained wheat seed (75% by quantity) and only 18% purchased from other sources. About 81, 73, and 74% of the small, medium, and large farmers used self-retained seed, respectively. Out of the total seed requirement of wheat seed, small, medium, and large farmers purchased 20, 22, and 14%, respectively (Singh et al. 2011). Higher price (almost double) for quality seed was the major discouraging factor in adoption of quality seed, besides the perception that the retained seed was virtually of similar quality as the stored wheat seed does not lose quality (Verma and Sidhu 2011).

Of the total 24.63% seed purchased by the farmers, commission agents, village shopkeepers, unauthorised private dealers, relatives and friends, fellow farmers, PAU, state department of agriculture, authorised seed dealers, and cooperatives sold 8, 2, 1, 0.72, 0.60, 4.31, 4.13, 3, and 1% of the wheat seed to farmers (Verma and Sidhu 2011). Out of the 8% wheat seed sold by commission agents, 5, 8, and 10% was sold to small, medium, and large farmers, respectively. Small farmers purchased 5% of their wheat seed from commission agents and 1% from PAU (Punjab Agricultural University). Medium farmers brought 8 and 4% of wheat seed from commission agents and PAU, respectively. Large farmers brought 10 and 7% of wheat seed from commission agents and PAU, respectively. Out of the total 4.13% seed supplied by authorised dealers, 6% was supplied to large farmers, 3% to medium farmers, and 2% to small farmers. Out of the 1% wheat sold by cooperatives, small, medium, and large farmers purchased 0.64, 1.08, and 1.25%, respectively. Seed replacement rate (SRR) of 7.80, 10.73, and 18.41 was observed for small, medium, and large farmers, respectively, with an overall average 12.36%. From the above findings, it is evident that small farmers have lower access to more public sources of seed like cooperatives and PAU (Verma and Sidhu 2011).

In Bathinda and Mansa districts of Punjab, the authorised seed dealers dominated the cotton (American) seed market by selling seed to 34% of the farmers followed by the village shopkeepers (24%), commission agents (14%), and unauthorised dealers (2%). Village shopkeepers, commission agents, Punjab Agricultural University (PAU), state department of agriculture, relatives and friends, and private seed companies sold cotton (American) seed to 24, 14, 5.08, 2.41, 3.31, and 0.14% of the farmers, respectively (Singh and Sidhu 2006).

Small farmers purchased their 19% cotton (American) seed from authorised dealers, 45% from village shopkeepers, 21% from commission agents, and 2% from relatives and farmers. It was surprising to note that none of the small farmers bought their seed from PAU or the state department of agriculture. Authorised seed dealers were major source of cotton (American) seed to medium farmers (41%), followed by village shopkeepers (26%), commission agents (17%), relative and friends (3%). Large farmers purchased their 39% cotton (American) seed from authorised dealers, 10% from village shopkeepers, 8% from commission agents, 4% from relatives and

friends, 8% from PAU, and 4% from state department of agriculture. Thus, more of medium and large farmers were buying seeds from authorised dealers (80%) when compared to 19% of small farmers. Village shopkeepers sold cotton (American) seed to 71% small and marginal farmers. This indicates that medium and large farmers are more aware in terms of source of seeds (Singh and Sidhu 2006).

Quality of seed, performance of variety, market acceptance of output, and the image of the company were major factors influencing the farmers' decision to buy a particular vegetable seed variety or brand in Andhra Pradesh (AP). Price of seed had the least effect on farmers' decision. The word of mouth from fellow farmers followed by dealer's recommendations was the other major influencing factor which shaped farmer decision to buy a particular type or brand of seed (Murthy et al. 2003).

In Madhya Pradesh (MP), there were choices for farmers in terms of seed selling outlets of different type of agencies numbering eight. The seed replacement ratio (all seed—certified and otherwise) for soya and wheat was 53 and 50%, respectively. Farm size did not alter the seed purchase pattern. At least some kind of seed was purchased by 77% of the farm households. The participation rate differed for small farmers and larger farmers, i.e. 79 and 70%, respectively. Choice of the vendor was not affected by availability of credit. Across all the three types of sellers, 94% of the transactions were reported to be in cash only. Overall 93% of the farmers were satisfied with the transaction. Dissatisfaction was reported in the remaining 7% cases due to spurious or fake seeds. Satisfaction levels were the highest for the transactions made with Choupal Sagar (CS) (98%), followed by state/coop retail (96%) and traditional retail (91%). Small farmers also reported high satisfaction levels of 90% (Reardon et al. 2011).

Traditional retail sold the highest quantity of wheat seed (54% by weight) and soy seed (54% by weight), followed by the state/coop retail (24 and 27%, respectively) and ITC CSs (13 and 14% of wheat and soy seed, respectively). About 34, 14, 12, and 36% of the soya seed was purchased by the small farmers from small shops, from other farmers, ITC, and from state/cooperative retail, respectively. Surprisingly, 33% of large farmers relied on state/cooperative retail, 11% on ITC, 32% on small shops, and 8% on other farmers.

It was observed that out of the total seed (by volume) sold by the state/cooperative retail, only 19% of wheat seed and 26% of soy seed were sold to small/marginal farmers. On the other hand, the CSs sold about 25% of their wheat as well as soya seed to small/marginal farmers. Both the traditional retailers and other farmers sold about 20% of their wheat seed and 22% of their soya seed to small/marginal farmers which are quite comparable with the state/coop stores thus indicating that the traditional sector excludes small farmers when compared to state and CSs in a relative sense.

The price of wheat seed was found to be the highest at the CSs (Rs. 19/kg), followed by state/cooperative stores (Rs. 16.2/kg) and traditional retail (Rs. 15.3/kg). Consistent with the price, the quality of the wheat seed was reported to be higher with state/coop and CSs when compared to traditional stores. However, the soya seed was 10% more expensive at CSs and traditional retail outlets compared with state/coop stores (Reardon et al. 2011).

Timely availability and proximity were found to affect the choice of outlets to a great extent. For soya, 60% of small farmers and 44% of large farmers reported the timely availability to be the strongest factor affecting choice of outlets. For soya, 23% of large farmers and 7% of small farmers reported quality to be the factor determining the choice of the outlet. Availability of credit did not have any significant impact on the choice of the outlet.

Wheat and soya seed sales of traditional shops comprised of 30% loose, 22% local brands, and 9% of unbranded seeds. Among the three formats, local brands sale was reported to be the highest in the traditional stores (17% of transactions), followed by 11 and 4% at the state/cooperative and CSs, respectively. Strikingly, the 32% of the soya seed sold by traditional retail was sold loose when compared to negligible 6 and 3% for state/coop and CSs. The widest range of stock-keeping units (SKUs) was available at traditional retail followed state/cooperative stores which stocked medium and large SKUs, and the least variety of SKUs was observed at CSs which stocked mostly large units (Reardon et al. 2011).

In Uttar Pradesh, Reardon et al. (2011) also found that farm size did not affect purchase of seed in case of 85% of the farm households. Seed was purchased by 82% of marginal farmers and 93% of the small and medium farmers. Rice and wheat dominated in seed purchase with 76% of transactions relating to them, 36 and 40% for rice and wheat, respectively. About 75% of the farmers had purchased wheat seed in the past year. About 56, 24, and 21% of wheat seed (by volume) was sold by traditional retail, modern supermarket retail, and state/cooperative retail, respectively, thus indicating the dominance of the private sector in wheat seed market. It was reported that medium farmers paid more for wheat seed when compared to small farmers. Wheat seed prices at the modern retail outlets were found to be 10% higher than other outlets. However, the quality of the seed at rural business hubs (RBHs) was reported by the farmers to be higher.

Only 12% of the marginal farmers, 16% of the small farmers, and 22% of the medium farmers purchased it from state/cooperative stores where 62% of the wheat seed was sold to medium farmers. This contradicts the fact that the state/coop stores are an important source of seed, especially for the poor. About 21, 27, and 20% of the marginal, small, and medium farmers, respectively, purchased wheat seed from the HKB. In fact, HKB was selling more of its seed to marginal and small farmers than that sold by state/cooperative stores. Traditional retailers with majority share of 55% dominated the wheat seed market.

Credit did not play any major role as 93% of the transactions were "spot" transactions on cash. This looks very surprising but it was possible that though seed was bought on cash mostly, it was made up of no option of credit at modern stores and cash sales backed by credit from other sources like commission agents, for seed purchase. Quality of seed followed by proximity and timely availability was the major factors influencing the choice of the retailer type. HKB was ranked the highest for quality (75%) followed by state/coop retail (42%) and traditional shops and other farmers stood last at 21%. However, for timeliness and proximity, first two positions were occupied by traditional shops followed by state/cooperative retail, respectively, and the HKB stood last (Reardon et al. 2011).

A majority (64%) of the farmers reported having purchased paddy seed last year. Moderate farm size bias was seen in paddy seed purchase as 59, 71, and 80% for marginal, small, and medium farmers bought paddy seed, respectively. Traditional retail dominated the paddy seed market with share of 57% (by volume) followed by HKB (27%) and state/cooperative retail (14%). State/cooperative stores were the cheapest source of paddy seed with price of Rs. 21/kg followed by traditional retail at Rs. 43/kg, and seed was the most expensive at HKB at Rs. 47/kg. The HKB outlets catered more to small and medium farmers, state/cooperatives catered more to medium farmers, and marginal farmers were catered mostly by the traditional retail. Only 16% of the marginal farmers purchased paddy seed from HKB. State/cooperative retail sold only 31% of the paddy seed to small and marginal farmers, which is contrary to their mandate that state/cooperative stores are meant to serve small farmers. However, it was interesting to find that HKB sells about 38% of its paddy seed to small/marginal farmers indicating that the products at HKB are not costly as it is generally perceived. Small local shops sold 53% of their paddy seed to small/marginal farmers. Quality of seed (38%) followed by proximity (32%) was the major factors influencing the choice of retailer type. Price and credit played a negligible role in choice of vendor. Highest quality seed was provided by HKB followed by state/cooperative retail and traditional retail ranked further third for quality (Reardon et al. 2011). CS was seen as quality seed provider and there existed unmet demand for quality seed.

In AP, paddy seed was available at Maximum Retail Price (MRP) as reported by 75% of the farmers. Only 5% of the farmers bought seed at a price higher than MRP, or they could not find seed at MRP or even at a price higher than MRP. Seed was purchased by 92% of the farm households. Farm size did not have any effect on seed purchase. Paddy, chillies, and cottonseed occupied a major share of the total seed purchased with shares of 48, 13, and 13%, respectively. Peanuts, maize, sunflowers, gram, *arhar/tur*, vegetables, pulses, and spices comprised the remaining 25% share of the seed purchased. Lack of timely availability of seed was a constraint for only 1% of the farmers and pricing as a constraint only for 1.7% of the farmers. Seed quality was not an issue for 95% of the farmers. About 93% of the transactions were spot cash transactions. Even the small shops provided credit in only 18% of the transactions. Paddy seed was purchased by 57% of the farmers. About 138 kg seed was purchased by an average AP farmer. There was not much variation in the price of paddy seed paid by different farm strata. This was similar to the trend found in MP. Traditional shops dominated the paddy seed market by selling paddy seed to 87.5% of the farmers, followed by state/cooperative stores with 3.3% and modern retail stores 0.4%, respectively. Price of paddy seed was the same at state/cooperative and traditional stores (Rs. 17.9/kg). Viswas sold paddy seed at a 16% higher price than the price at traditional and state/cooperative stores. The high price of seed at Viswas could be attributed to the perceived higher quality seed supplied (Rao et al. 2011).

In AP, only 6.7% of marginal farmers and 6.5% of small farmers purchased their paddy seed from state/cooperative stores. This is in contrast to results observed in MP where a higher percentage of farmers brought their seed from state/cooperative

stores. State/cooperative retail had a minor overall share of 6% in paddy seed. Modern retail was more or less absent from paddy seed sale in AP unlike in UP. Very small numbers (0.6 and 0.3%) of the small and medium farmers purchased paddy seed from Viswas, whereas none of the marginal farmers bought seed from there. Whatever small quantity of paddy seed was sold by modern retail was sold at Mana Gromor outlets, and not Viswas. Traditional retail dominated the paddy seed market in AP by selling 94% of the seed and 97, 93, and 93% of paddy seed sold to marginal, small, and medium farmers, respectively. This is similar to the trends observed in MP. Out of the total paddy seed purchased, 50% was purchased by medium farmers. Out of the total 3.3% paddy seed sold by state/coop stores, only 9% was sold to marginal farmers, 35% to small farmers, and 57% to medium farmers. This is in line with the results reported in MP showing that state/cooperative stores cater very little to marginal farmers. When compared to state/coop stores, PACS sold about 19% of their seed to marginal farmers and 50% seed to marginal and small farmers combined (Rao et al. 2011).

Viswas supermarket stores sold mainly to medium farmers, whereas Mana Gromor sold to small farmers. Majority of the small farmers (52%) were mainly catered to by traditional stores. Timely availability was the main reason cited by 49% of the farmers which influenced their choice of vendor followed by quality assurance (43%). Credit influenced choice of vendor in only 1% of the cases. The results are similar to those reported in MP. Best quality seed was reported at modern retail by 67% of the farmers, followed by state/cooperative (55%) and traditional retailers (43%). However, traditional stores were ranked highest with regard to timely availability of seeds. Branded seed occupied 66% of the share of the seed sold when compared to 25% of the seed sold loose. Almost all the farmers were satisfied with seed that they had purchased (Rao et al. 2011).

Only 19% of the farmers purchased chilli seed as only that many farmers grew chilli crop. Chilli seed was priced high at Rs. 28,000/kg. Traditional retailers dominated the market by selling to 87% to the farmers which accounted for 87% of chilli seed market, while only 2.6% bought from modern stores which had only 5.4% of chilli seed market. State/coop stores share was less than 1%. Rs. 8144 was the average expenditure of farmer on 330 gm of chilli seed. None of the marginal farmers purchased the chilli seed from modern stores, while 2.1% and 10.7 of small and marginal farmers brought their chilli seed from these outlets, respectively. Small farmers purchased the entire seed from Viswas, while medium farmers purchased 3/4th quantity from Viswas and rest from Mana Gromor, respectively. About 95% of the marginal farmers purchased their seed from traditional retailers and 4% of them depended on mandis for the seed, whereas small farmers purchased 91% of their chilli seed from traditional retailers. Out of the total chilli seed purchased, 61% was brought by the medium farmers. 81% of chilli seed as bought on cash transaction. Quality assurance (for 44% of the transactions) was a major factor influencing the choice of the outlet, followed by timely availability (30%). About 81% of the transactions for chilli seed were spot cash transactions. 88% of the transactions made by small farmers were paid by cash on the spot when compared to 72% by the medium farmers. Around 28% of the transactions were credited for

medium farmers. About 92% of the chilli seed is sold branded, 7.5% is unknown, and 0.5% is unbranded. Almost all the seed sold from state/coop retail was branded compared with 92% of the seed sold by traditional retailers being branded (Rao et al. 2011).

2.2.2 Pesticides

In Khargone, Dewas, Ujjain, and Sagar districts of Madhya Pradesh, only 1% of the farmers purchased agrochemicals from ITC e-choupal. Marginal farmers depended more on ITC for purchase of their agrochemicals (George and Lahiri 2009). Another study (Reardon et al. 2011) observed that pesticides were sold at all the Choupal Sagars (CSs), 29% cooperative/state stores, and 66% of the traditional stores. Pesticides accounted for noticeable share of the total agro-inputs sold by all kinds of retailers, with 42, 33, and 28% for traditional retail, CSs, and state/cooperative stores, respectively.

A pesticide or a herbicide was purchased by 88% of the farming households during the previous year. Farm size did not have any effect on the purchase of pesticide/herbicide. Pesticides dominated the farmer purchase among chemicals with 51%, followed by herbicides, fungicides, and plant growth regulators at 41, 6, and 1%, respectively. Chemicals were most of the time available at Maximum Retail Price (MRP) as reported by 93% of the farmers. The pesticide purchase approximately varied with the farm size in case of 77% of the households. It was observed that the smaller farmers paid 18% higher average price for pesticides (Rs. 716 per litre) when compared to medium/large farmers (Rs. 607 per litre). Traditional shops dominated the pesticide sales market by selling 80% of the total pesticide sold in market followed by CSs and state/cooperative stores with 13% and 4%, respectively. Surprisingly, most of the pesticide from the state/cooperative stores was brought by medium/large farmers (Reardon et al. 2011).

The pesticides sold at CSs were 18% costlier when compared to the traditional retailers and state/coop shops. It can be due to the fact that either the farmers purchased niche products from CSs which are generally priced higher or they purchased quality pesticides at higher prices. Special products were purchased from CSs by large farmers who bought commodity products from traditional shops. Small farmers applied 50% more input to their land. This can be attributed to the fact that they, small farmers, get less access to proper extension service, or they rely on advice of traditional retailers, or they might want to reduce the risk of unexpected crop failure by spraying more on the crop.

Among different retailers, ITC CS was the most pro-small farmer by selling 26% of its pesticides to small farmers, while the state/cooperative stores sold 87% of their pesticides to the large or medium farmers. Only 18% of the pesticide sales from traditional shops went to the small farmers. Small farmers bought 17% of the herbicide sold by ITC and 20% of the herbicide sold by traditional stores. Timely availability, proximity, and quality were the three factors which influenced the

choice of the retailer by the farmer. Credit played a negligible role. It was surprising to note that price was reported as a factor by middle and large farmers.

Traditional retailers provided the pesticides on time (74%) followed by ITC (50%), and the state/cooperative stores fared the worst (30%). Best quality pesticide was supplied by ITC, whereas the state/cooperative stores were found to be the most closely situated. Small retailers stocked the most diverse stock in terms of smaller units, whereas ITC stocked larger units. Herbicides were purchased by 56, 64, and 80% of the small, medium, and large farmers, respectively. Out of the total amount spent on purchasing herbicide, about 73% was spent at traditional retail outlets, 18% at CSs, and 5% at state/cooperative stores (Reardon et al. 2011).

In U.P., Reardon et al. (2011) reported that 86, 74, and 53% of the medium, small, and marginal farmers, respectively, purchased chemical pesticides with average being 66% for all farmers buying chemical pesticides. Pesticides and herbicides occupied 91% of the total chemical market share (pesticides 53% and herbicides 38%), fungicides 7% and plant growth promoters only 2% market share. It was generally observed that larger farmers were more aware of branded pesticides, and HKB was perceived to supply better quality pesticides. Farmers reported price variation for the same product at different stores.

State/cooperative stores sold pesticides to only 3% of the farmers when compared to 30 and 64% by HKB and traditional shops. About 1% of the pesticides were sold by sugar mills which supplied inputs and bought back sugarcane. About 27% of pesticides by volume (25% in value) were purchased from HKB by the marginal farmers, and the same figures for small and medium farmers were 34% by volume (16% in value) and 26% by volume (28% in value), respectively. This indicates that specialty products were purchased by medium farmers from HKBs and the commodity pesticides were purchased by small/marginal farmers. State/cooperative stores sold majority of their pesticides to medium farmers (83%) and only 17% to small and marginal farmers. Traditional shops sold 35% of their pesticides to small and marginal farmers, while the same figure for the HKB was 40%. Small and marginal farmers selected the outlet based on proximity.

Herbicide was purchased by 39% of the sample, and its use varied with farm size. Traditional stores dominated in the sales of herbicide with 60% herbicide market share, followed by HKB which held market share of 29% for herbicides and the least share (1%) was of the state/coop stores. Herbicides were 10% more expensive at HKBs which could be due to better quality being offered or because of brands of chemicals sold. Marginal farmers spent 36% of their total cost on herbicides at HKB when compared to small and medium farmers who spent only 18–25% of the total cost on herbicides at HKB (Reardon et al. 2011).

In AP, 99% farmers used various types of crop protection products. Out of the total transactions, 56% of the transactions were for pesticides, 31% for fungicides, 9% for herbicides, and 3% for plant growth promoters. About 90% of the farmers were usually able to find the chemicals at MRP. Farm size did not have any effect on pesticide purchase and 95% of the farmers purchased pesticides. This concurs with the fact that AP is the highest pesticide-consuming state in India. Marginal and small farmers played slightly lower price for the pesticides when compared to

medium farmers. State/cooperative stores sold pesticides to only 0.4% of the farmers and had just 1% market share (by volume sold) of which 2/3rd was sold by the PACSs; modern outlets (Viswas and Mana Gromor) sold to 17% of the farmers and traditional shops sold pesticides to 45% of the farmers. Further, 37% of the farmers purchased pesticides from more than one sources which was higher than that in UP and MP (Rao et al. 2011).

Modern stores sold 34% of the volume; however, the traditional retail was still the dominant player with 60% share. Out of the total pesticides sold by the modern stores, 39% was sold to marginal farmers, 33% to small farmers, and 32% to medium farmers, respectively. Most of the pesticides sold from modern stores were accounted for by Viswas outlets. Marginal and small farmers had higher usage rate of pesticides at 7.6 and 6.8 lt/hac, respectively, when compared to usage rate of medium farmers at 3.4 lt/hac. Marginal/small farmers were sold the highest share by modern stores (61% of their total sales), followed by state/cooperative stores (43%) and traditional retail (50%). Timely availability, quality assurance, lower price, credit, and proximity were reported as main factors influencing the choice of the outlet type in 42, 35, 11, 10, and 2%, respectively.

Herbicides were purchased by only 31% of the farmers. This is very low when compared to the figures in MP. About 41% of the farmers purchased herbicide from traditional shops and 16% from modern stores, and the state/cooperative stores did not sell herbicides. Further, 44% of the farmers bought herbicides from multiple sources. This figure is higher when compared to the ones in MP. In terms of volume, 27% of the herbicide was sold by modern stores; they sold more to marginal and small farmers. Out of the modern store sales, 74% of the herbicide market share was with Viswas. Traditional retail still dominated the market with 73% share. Reasons for choice of outlets included timely availability, quality assurance, lower price, and credit in that order.

A vast majority (74%) of farmers bought fungicides, and the expenditure on fungicides was higher than that on herbicides but lower than that on pesticides. A slightly lower price was paid for fungicides by the medium farmers when compared to marginal/small farmers. This is in contrast to the situation in pesticides. About 45% of the farmers purchased fungicides from traditional retail followed by 16% from modern stores (Viswas and Mana Gromor) and 0.5% from state/cooperative stores, respectively. 39% purchased from mix of sources. But, modern stores accounted for 40% of fungicides sold. This is in contrast to MP where much lower percentage of farmers purchased from multiple sources. Traditional retail dominated the fungicide market with a share of 59%. The modern retail sold only 36% (by volume) to the small/marginal farmers when compared to traditional retail which sold 43% to marginal/small farmers.

Higher number of smaller store keeping units (SKUs) was found at traditional shops when compared to the large number of large SKUs at modern stores. Out of the total pesticides sold, 75–90% belonged to the top three companies. Products of similar brands were found across different retailers. Farmers had to spend some time in order to find the chemical of their choice. It was observed that 7 out of 9 chemicals were missing at the state/cooperative stores, 3 out of 9 at modern stores,

and all 9 were available at traditional retail stores. Thus, traditional retail offered the widest variety of chemicals. Reasons for choice of outlets included timely availability, quality assurance, lower price, and credit in that order (Rao et al. 2011).

2.2.3 Selection of Brand

In Tuticorin district in Tamil Nadu, 48.33% of the farmers sought information from private dealers, 45.83% from extension workers, and 38.33% from advertisements (Padmanaban 2002). With an increase in farm size, the decision to purchase particular agrochemical was more influenced by the results obtained by application to crops than by the advice of the retailers (George and Lahiri 2009). In Coimbatore district in Tamil Nadu, private dealers and extension workers were the main source of information and played an influential role on the farmers' choice in selection of brand. Farmers were more loyal towards those dealers who supplied quality products and offered credit than to those who only offered credit. The price of brand and efficiency of brand played a significant role in the shaping up of brand loyalty of farmers (Padmanaban 1999). The farmer decision regarding the choice of pesticide and vendor was strongly influenced by the price of pesticide and availability of credit. Farmers were able to recognise the pesticide from its brand name, colour of packing, and symbol in south Tamil Nadu (Padmanaban and Sankaranarayanan 1999).

2.2.4 Problems in Pesticide Market

In Haryana, the major problems reported by the farmers with the purchase of pesticides included: poor quality of pesticides (63.75%), higher price (57.50%), and adulteration (46.25%). The other problems reported were: size of packing (27.5%), non-availability of particular pesticide (26.25%), distance to market (8.75%), and leakage of packing (5%). Farmers were more satisfied by purchasing pesticides from cooperatives as they reported very few problems there (Grover and Luhach 2006). Private traders dominated in the sale of pesticide to farmers in Haryana. About 83.34% of small, 97.22% of medium, and 85% of large farmers purchased pesticides from private dealers. The major reasons cited for this pattern were: easy availability, and payment at the time of harvest. In certain cases, it was observed that commission agents issued slips to farmers for facilitating buying of pesticides from the retailers of farmers' choice (Grover and Luhach 2006).

2.3 Fertilizer

Fifty per cent of the traders each in West Godavari and Adilabad and 33.34% in Chitoor (Andhra Pradesh) reported the non-availability of fertilizers as the main problem faced. The problem in the cooperatives outlets was much more critical as

the fertilizer companies hesitated to supply fertilizer to cooperatives because of the financial crunch the cooperatives were facing. There was no problem reported with the price as the fertilizer was supplied at government-controlled price in all the three districts. Cooperatives sold fertilizer only on cash, while the private traders sold both on cash and credit (Raghuram and Chawdry 1999).

A more recent study (Rao et al. 2011) showed that fertilizer is supplied by Indian Farmers Fertiliser Co-operative (IFFCO) and Krishak Bharati Co-operative (KRIBHCO) to the AP cooperative marketing federation (AP MARKFED) which in turn supplied to the PACS. All the farmers purchased fertilizer and irrespective of the farm size, the fertilizer usage rate was high. Only 56% of the fertilizer transactions were for Urea and DAP. This is in contrast with the findings of MP where 75% of the transactions involved Urea and DAP. Greater variety was found in fertilizer usage in AP when compared to MP, and the NPK balance was maintained unlike that in MP. In AP, farmers were using MOP-MAP (14%), NPK (12%), and other nutrients such as gypsum, zinc and iron (5%), and others (13%). Medium farmers used micronutrients the most, followed by small and marginal farmers.

Timely access was reported as a bottleneck to the availability of the fertilizer by 11% of the farmers, price by 7% and quality and variety by only 1% each. Fertilizer was not available at MRP or below in case of 22% of the farmers. The respective figures for MP were 5 and 20%, respectively. Overall, high brand consciousness was there and only 1% was sold without brand. The farmers reported high satisfaction from purchase. This is similar to the situation in MP.

Only 10% of the transactions at state/cooperative stores were done at above MRP, compared with 27 and 44% for modern retail and traditional retail, respectively. Timely availability was the major reason for selection of vendor by 53% of the farmers, followed by quality assurance (29%), credit (8%), and price (7%). State/cooperative stores were ranked the highest for quality followed by modern stores followed by traditional retail shops. Traditional retailers were ranked best for timeliness. About 15% transactions from traditional shops were on credit, followed by 1% from modern stores and none in case of state/coop stores.

Urea was purchased by 93% of the farm households. The high usage rate of Urea was similar to that in MP. Fertilizer cost 2% higher for marginal farmers when compared to small and medium farmers. AP farmers bought fertilizer from multiple sources when compared to the farmers in MP. Fertilizer was purchased from several sources by 44% of the farmers, while 45% purchased only from traditional retail, 11% only from state/cooperative stores, and 3.6% only from modern stores. Urea was found to be relatively cheaper (3%) at state/cooperative stores (Rs. 5.11/kg) when compared to traditional retail (Rs. 5.25/kg).

State/cooperative stores sold Urea only to 20% of the marginal farmers when compared to 31 and 32% of the small and medium farmers, respectively. This was also the case in MP, where the state/cooperative stores mainly catered to the small and medium farmers. Share of modern retail in Urea market in AP was only 10%. From this, sales to marginal farmers comprised 11% (by weight), small farmers 10%, and medium farmers 11%. Mana Gromor sold the remaining more than 80% of Urea to other categories of farmers. Traditional retail dominated the Urea sale

with 60% market share; out of the total Urea sold by state/cooperative stores, only 11% was sold to marginal farmers, 38% to small farmers, and 52% to medium farmers. PACS accounted for nearly all of the Urea sold through the state/cooperative stores. The results are in line with the findings in MP and UP that the state/cooperative stores mainly serve to the medium farmers. About 49% of the medium and 51% of the small/marginal farmers formed the clientele of modern stores which was like the clientele of the state/cooperative stores. Viswas chain which had a share of 1/4th catered mainly to marginal/small farmers when compared to Mana Gromor which has 3/4th share. Traditional retailers sold 54% of their Urea to small/marginal farmers. In AP, it was found that traditional stores have more variety of fertilizers when compared to modern retail and this was in contrast to MP and UP where more variety in fertilizer was found with the modern stores. Further, main fertilizers were sold in branded forms and in various stock-keeping units (Rao et al. 2011).

In MP, fertilizer was sold by all the Choupal Sagars (CSs), 62% of traditional shops, and 86% of the state/cooperative stores. Fertilizer comprised about 50% of the total sale of agro-inputs made by CSs, 70% by state/cooperative stores, and 57% by traditional stores. The widest variety of fertilizer was available at the CSs, followed by traditional retailers with the state/cooperative stores having the least variety. IFFCO and KRIBHCO brands were found to be sold most (90%) in state/cooperative retail, 73% in CSs, and 70% in traditional retail. The remaining percentage comprised of the private brands. Fertilizer was purchased by 98% of the sample farmers. Bottlenecks reported by farmers in getting the fertilizer included: timely access (15%), price (10%), and fertilizer quality (6%). Farm size did not affect farmers' responses with respect to bottlenecks in availability of fertilizers. A high rate of satisfaction of 98, 98, and 97% was reported for state/cooperative, CS, and traditional sector transactions, respectively. More than 93% of the farmers across all the three strata reported that they could always find fertilizer at MRP. It was reported that a small fraction on 0.5% of the farmers did not get fertilizer because of non-availability and 5% reported it not being available at MRP (Reardon et al. 2011). With regard to fertilizer, ITC was perceived to be quality supplier at lower prices, but its model was not good enough in terms of distance, thus providing timely fertilizers to farmers.

There was not much variation observed between the units in which fertilizer was purchased. Large sack comprised the main selling unit with 88, 81, and 87% of the sales taking place in large sacks for state/cooperative, CSs, and traditional retail, respectively. Timely availability in 44% of the transactions and proximity in 32% of the transactions were found to be two major factors influencing the choice of the vendor. Traditional retail performed the best on timely availability, while state/cooperative stores outperformed the others on proximity. Quality was considered to be an influencing factor in only 10% of the transactions. CS was ranked the best for quality. Price played a role as a factor in only 1% of the transactions.

Availability of credit was reported as a factor influencing the choice of outlet in only 5% of the transactions, and only 14% of the transactions were credit

transactions. Credit was part of the transactions made at the state/cooperative stores. However, still 78% of the transactions at state/cooperative stores were on the spot cash transactions, with the rest of the credit payments made at harvest time. About 78% of the fertilizer purchase comprised of Urea and Di-Ammonium Phosphate (DAP) followed by single super phosphate (13%). Urea was purchased by 89% of the households. An average 210 kg per hac of Urea was purchased by sampled households which is much higher than the usage rate recommended. It was reported that small farmers used twice the amount of Urea than that used by the large farmers (Reardon et al. 2011).

State/cooperative stores were found to sell majority of Urea (52% by weight) across all the strata of farms, followed by traditional retail (31%) and ITC (10%). Urea was found to be the cheapest at ITC (Rs. 4.6/kg) followed by state/cooperative stores and traditional retail at 4.9 and Rs. 5/kg, respectively. It was seen that the wholesalers also sold directly to medium/large farmers thus generating price advantage in order to compete in large market of medium/large farms. Large and medium farmer paid 4% less than small farmers as they bought it from CSs or wholesalers. Large farmers had preferential access to PACS whenever there was shortage of fertilizer. The state/cooperative stores which were meant to cater to the inputs needs of the small farmers sold only 28% of Urea to small/marginal farmers. This is in contrast to what the state/cooperative stores were meant for, i.e. to cater to the needs of the small farmers at subsidised rates. Only 18% of the Urea sale of ITC was made to small/marginal farmers (Reardon et al. 2011). But, given the land share of small and marginal farmers, state and cooperative stores were doing well.

In case of U.P., Reardon et al. (2011) also found that farm size did not influence the purchase of fertilizer. About 91% of the farmers reported having purchased fertilizer in previous year. Urea and DAP occupied first place with 79% of the transactions; third was NPK (7%) followed by SSP (4%), MOP (3%) and others (8%). Timely access to fertilizer was reported as a bottleneck by 47% of the farmers and price by 26% of the farmers. About 20% of the farmers reported that it was very difficult to get fertilizer at MRP or below. IFFCO/KRIBHCO brand had a share of 86% in state/cooperative stores, 53% in HKBs, and 52% in traditional retail. Fertilizer was purchased in large sacks at all the three kinds of retailers in at least 81% of the transactions. It was reported that traditional retail shops sold the fertilizer above MRP 58% of the times, while the same figure for HKB and state/coop stores was 18% and 16%, respectively. Traditional shops dominated in the sale with 33% share, followed by state/coop retail (28%) and HKB (11%).

This contradicts the long held belief that the Urea market is dominated by the state. Cheapest Urea is available at state/cooperative stores (Rs. 4.6/kg), followed by HKB (Rs. 5/kg) and traditional stores (Rs. 5.2/kg). About 21% of the marginal farmers buy Urea from HKB, and the same figure for medium farmers is 6%. Mostly the medium farmers buy Urea from state/coop stores where it is relatively cheap.

State/cooperative stores sold only 27% of their fertilizer to small/marginal farmers, and the same figure for medium farmers was 73%. It was interesting to note that 67% of the HKB sales of Urea were made to small/marginal farmers. It

was reported that larger farmers get preference at PACS due to various reasons whenever there is shortage of Urea. The choices of small farmers are further limited by the fact that traditional retailers refuse to give credit during the periods of shortage. Traditional stores were ranked the highest for timeliness and proximity, whereas HKB was ranked the best for quality. Fertilizer sales comprised 66–75% of the total sales of the traditional stores, for HKB 30–40 and 90–98% of the total input sales of the state stores. Most diverse range of fertilizers was stocked by HKB followed by the traditional retail (small shops) and the least by the state/coop stores (Reardon et al. 2011).

2.4 Extension

So far as role of extension in purchase and use of farm inputs is concerned, in MP, 80% of the households had availed extension service in the previous year. Of those who did not avail extension service, 62% cited no need for extension as a reason for not availing extension service, while in case of 29% farmers, extension was not available at the right time. Small farmers availed extension service in larger numbers (83%) when compared to large farmers (75%). From the farmers who were not using extension, it was the small farmers which stood higher chances of not using extension service (39%) when compared to large farmers (18%). Lack of timeliness and the lack of quality were main reasons for not availing extension service. Extension was availed to the same extent by CS and non-CS users. Extension service was found available most of the time by 88% of the farmers. About 10% of the farmers felt that they did not get proper extension service. "General advice" was the most sought after in extension service (55%), followed by the extension service for need of new varieties (12%) and advise on fertilizer (10%). Very high satisfaction from extension service was observed among the farmers. About 37% of the farmers availed extension from state extension officers, 35% from other public sector extension sources, 25% from private sector sources, and the remaining share of the extension service was held by NGOs. From the 25% of extension service provided by private sector, the private companies provided about 13% and the ITC CSs provide 10% of the extension service (Reardon et al. 2011).

It was revealed out that farmers take advice of government extension agents, and farmers trusted the advice of KVKs and universities. Extension service of ITC CSs is available throughout the season when compared to private companies but with a limited outreach. The farmers argued that there was paucity of information with respect to new and improved practices for crop production techniques and yield enhancement (Reardon et al. 2011).

On the other hand, in AP, extension was used by 95% of the farm households. The rate of extension usage was higher when compared to that in MP (18%). Among those who did not use extension, 53% did not need any extension. While marginal and small farmers did not use extension because they did not need it, the medium farmers did not use extension because they did not find extension at the

right time. Modern store users and non-users equally accessed extension. Extension was reported to be available in time by 85% of the farmers. Quality of extension was found high by 89% of the farmers, and 96% of the farmers had satisfaction for extension service accessed. Extension was sought for advice on disease, use of fertilizer, new seed varieties, irrigation, and weather by 41, 16, 10, and 7–8% of the farmers, respectively. Extension was provided by private sources in 68% of the events of extension. This is in line with the results reported in MP. From among the public sources of extension, state extension officers gave extension in 47% of cases, followed by KVKs in 21% cases, NGOs 18%, and plant protection unit provided extension in 9% of the cases. Private companies provided extension in 45% of events. Private companies also promoted their own products during extension. Modern stores provided extension in 17% of the events. Minor role was played by extensions officers belonging to fertilizer companies like IFFCO as they provided extension in only 7% of the events. Timely availability and quality topped the list of factors influencing the choice of extension source. Relevance and proximity were other important factors. Public sector provided extension to 33, 28, and 36% of the marginal, small, and medium farmers, respectively, while the private sector to 67, 72, and 64% for the marginal, small, and medium farmers, respectively. The modern stores provided extension to 13, 14, and 21% of the marginal, small, and medium farmers, respectively. All the modern stores got extension from input manufacturers when compared to 80% of the state and traditional retailers (Rao et al. 2011).

2.5 Summary

The above review of various studies on various inputs across state and years shows that there are alternatives available to farmers in terms of various channels for input purchase and use of custom rental services, though the traditional channel still holds the sway in farm input selling and the cooperative channel is declining. The modern retail has made an entry but by and large is a minor player despite many edges like better quality products and more choice. Also, there are issues like adequate access to small farmers and viable operations at the store or chain level. This has meant that the initial enthusiasm has waned away, and only a few innovative players remain but there are not many studies of such players. Further, most of the previous players in modern agro-input retail have relied on COCO model which has not worked, by and large. Therefore, there is a need to examine more innovative initiatives which may be small scale but hold promise for scale-up and more inclusive and effective reach to small farmers. The following chapters examine those models and their effectiveness with primary evidence.

Chapter 3
Farm Machinery Rental Services: Case Studies from Punjab

3.1 Introduction

Increasing cost of cultivation in most parts of India has led to the realisation that mechanisation of farm operations is one of the ways to tackle it, as mechanical solutions are more efficient as well as cost-effective compared with human labour-based activities in most situations. However, given small farm dominance of Indian agriculture, it is not possible and viable for small farmers to own farm machinery and equipment for its use. Therefore, what they need is access to it, and not ownership. This was highlighted in many studies during the last decade (Singh 2001, 2009). In this context, custom rentals as an institutional innovation has come up in some parts of India starting with custom renting of combine harvesters which move across a state and between and across the states for harvesting of wheat and paddy (Singh 2009) with some entrepreneurs owning and operating more than one machines and with each machine operating for 1800–2000 h per year as harvesting seasons differ across regions and states (Damodaran 2016). Punjab has been a pioneer in this innovation in the form of PACSs being facilitated by the state government through its farmers commission (Punjab State Farmers' Commission) to buy and rent out tractors and farm equipment to needy small farmers at the village level. There were more than 1167 such PACSs in late 2014 as per the PSFC list (Table 3.1) which ran these Agro-Machinery Service Centres (AMSCs). Further, this was replicated in many other states more recently though not on this large scale. At the same time, many private entrepreneurs have entered farm machinery and equipment custom rentals space, including in Punjab (see chapter one for details). This chapter examines the operations, business model, and performance of the custom rentals service at the farm level in the case of PACSs and a private entrepreneur in Punjab vis-à-vis local informal individual service providers.

S. Singh, *Institutional Innovations in the Delivery of Farm Services in India*,
https://doi.org/10.1007/978-81-322-3753-2_3

Table 3.1 District-wise list of PACS with custom rental of agro-machines in Punjab in 2014

District	No. of PACS	%age in total
Amritsar	75	6.43
Bathinda	**105**	**9**
Barnala	38	3.26
Fazilka	**6**	**0.51**
Faridkot	44	3.77
Firozepur	79	6.77
Fatehgarh Sahib	41	3.51
Gurdaspur	35	3
Hoshiarpur	80	6.86
Jalandhar	75	6.43
Kapurthala	57	4.88
Ludhiana	91	7.80
Mansa	46	3.94
Moga	**116**	**9.94**
Nava Shehar	56	4.80
Mukatsar	42	3.60
Patiala	66	5.66
Ropar	11	0.94
Sangrur	60	5.14
Taran Taran	33	2.83
SAS Nagar	11	0.94
Total	1167	100

3.2 Methodology

Since there have already been quite a few studies on the economics of owning versus hiring farm machinery for use (e.g. Singh et al. 2013), it was decided to focus on the inclusiveness and effectiveness of various service providers in the custom rental space. In the cooperative space, a list of PACSs providing this service was obtained from the state farmers' commission. Table 3.1 gives district-wise presence of PACSs with custom hiring facility as of late 2104. Since Bathinda had the second largest number of such PACSs (9% of total and second only to Moga), it was decided to take up sample PACS from this district. Further, since it is also close to the other District (Fazilka) which has the only large-scale private modern custom rental player (ZFS) and very few PACSs with such services (0.5% of total), it was an appropriate place to compare and contrast the presence and performance of the two models/type of players. Incidentally, since Fazilka has one of the lowest presence of PACSs renting out machines and equipment, it shows that the private player had a space and level playing field to operate and succeed. Thus, six PACS from Bathinda district and five ZFS franchisees from Fazilka were selected for detailed study and, further, the farmers being serviced by these players and those

not being serviced were also surveyed to examine the inclusiveness and the effectiveness of the service provision. Thus, 84 farmers in all were interviewed across service providers—local, PACS, ZFS, or a combination of PACS and local and ZFS and local, but not ZFS and PACS as there was hardly any overlap between ZFS and PACS in the two districts. The local service provider-dependent farmers have been treated as control farmers for both PACS and ZFS farmers.

3.3 Private Agro-Machinery Rental Service Providers: A Profile of ZFS

In 1948, an imported tractor—Fordson—was purchased by Ahuja family to tide over labour shortage due to the partition of India which led to Muslim workers moving to Pakistan. Mr. Ahuja was a dealer of Ford Motor Co. in Delhi from 1949. Imports ended approximately in 1959–60 because hard currency imports were banned. Soon after that, tractors started getting imported in soft currency from Poland, Czechoslovakia, and Russia. In 1962, Ahujas took an agency of Russian tractors. In 1972, the Punjab tractors offered them the distributorship (agency), and the first tractor from Swaraj made on 19 April 1974 came to the Ahujas. Since 40 years, they have been with the Punjab tractors which has changed many hands from Punjab tractors to another company and then to Mahindra. Zamindara Tractors —an Ahuja firm—has 17 outlets across three districts in Punjab, and in Rajasthan since 30 years. New Holland dealership for tractors and machines started three years back. The family also cultivates more than 375 acres across Punjab and Haryana. Basmati 1121, wheat, and barley are the main crops besides kinnow and guava.

In 2000 and 2001, there was a sharp drop in demand for tractors and only replacement sales were happening, mainly through exchange offers where farmers replaced old one with a new one and dealers ended up with large stock of old tractors. Even second-hand tractor markets had come up in some parts of the state and the Zamindara tried to sell tractors in these markets as well, but of not much avail. Because it was already there in tractor trade and by then the private (captive) finance companies had not come in to provide finance for tractor purchase and farmers had to only depend on banks for loans to buy tractors which was not easy for smallholders, it thought that this was an opportunity to renovate old tractors and start giving them on rent. It also tried selling old tractors by renovating them, but at that time, there was slump prevalent in the market that they were not getting sold at the desired pace. Further, the second-hand market is different because the buyers wanting to buy an old tractor would buy the tractor in old shape/finishing only so that he comes to know its condition. When it started giving old tractors after repairing them, the idea to start rentals came up. This was also the period of increasing labour shortage in Punjab.

It was in 2001–02 that Mr. Ahuja noticed that John Deere and Class New Holland (CNH) dealers lease and sell old tractors. This was new phenomenon. Mr. Vikram Ahuja (the junior Ahuja) also examined the possibility of applying taxi hire and use model common abroad and started giving tractors on rental basis from one centre, with a few tractors. He called it the library model. But, there were occupational hazards in this model as user would change the battery before returning the tractor, remove oil of rear transmission and put kerosene oil or water instead. This led to pitting after 4–6 months in the gears of the tractor as the viscosity fell down. By then, about 50 people had used that tractor, and it became difficult to find out who had done it. They used to even change tyres. Then, it adopted Standard Operating Procedures (SOPs) and a checklist of items. Finally, it came into equipment rentals in 2006 which earlier farmers used to arrange from within the village. But, it could not install a meter on equipment although it tried, in 2005, a meter on rotavator to know how much it worked. It believed that what cannot be measured cannot be improved. Later, it developed seals, fixed global positioning systems (GPS) on it but again a stage came when it started realising that the whole day was spent on monitoring and the business was seasonal. And it started employing drivers to hire out the tractors which were called the wet taxi model. It also increased the range of implements but seasonality in use led to the issue of how to make use of drivers to cut running costs; that is, when the partner model was brought in. Once the driver becomes a partner, he takes care of the machines and equipment and becomes involved. Rentals also helped sell second-hand tractors as running tractor on rent used to get sold fast because the customer knew that the tractor ran fine and was in good condition.

It tried wet lease for four years which meant tractor with driver and then moved to dry lease that is hiring out tractor only, and not driver. In dry lease, returns are low, and the company starts charging for running time the moment the tractor leaves the company premises. Otherwise, the user can say that he has done only two acres and cannot be questioned. So, it was per hour rental, and a meter was installed on the tractor. The company joined hands with Hariyali Kissan Bazaar (HKB)—a rural supermarket chain which could not be viable and has been closed down now —at seven places; wherever HKB was there, it used to park tractors there so that it was closer to farmers. But, there, marginal farmer was not benefitting. It was a Shop within a Shop concept with HKB. They were so happy because their store footfalls increased because of rentals presence. HKB collaboration worked for 4–5 years. Dry lease did not work because of farmer playing games, and wet lease did not work because drivers did not stick for long.

It now has 22 types of machines, and the focus is not on tractorisation, but mechanisation. It purchased six laser land levellers 2005–06 and 30 more next year. It had fifty tractors and sixty drivers. Now, there are 30 partners or franchisees. It has 150 balers, a sugarcane harvester, rakes, pneumatic transplanter, multicrop precision planter, fertiliser broadcaster, subsoiler, fodder harvester, and maize harvester.

Zamindara Farm Solutions (ZFS) set-up in 2005 as a separate business unit now owns 170 machines which have been used by 6000 farmers over seven years across

four districts (with 300 km. radius from the original centre) and runs it as a business model in an environment of over-tractorisation of the farm sector where affordability for such costly machines is an issue and the crisis of mechanisation is seen in the presence of second-hand tractor markets in the state which are held weekly or fortnightly across many *mandi* (agricultural produce wholesale market) towns and large villages. Zamindara's investment of Rs. one million in 2005 had led to a turnover of Rs. 60 million by 2011–12. It used library model and taxi model for custom hiring of machines and tractors with the library model for machines and taxi model for tractors along with drivers. This model (franchising) was adopted along with distribution of tractors by the parent company (Zamindara distributors). After 2–3 years, the franchisee pays the cost of the tractor in equalised monthly instalments (EMIs) from revenue generated and ends up owning the tractor which is promoted as a scheme named: *Chalak Bane Maalik* (Driver becomes Owner) (Appendix, Table 3.69 for details).

The franchises were into custom rentals since average of three years varying from 1 to 5 years with one each starting in 2009, 2010, 2011, 2012, and 2014, and two of them were landless while others had small and holdings with one of them leasing land as well, operating an average of 11 acres, most of it owned in most cases (Table 3.2). By occupation, they were drivers, farmers, or mechanics (Table 3.3) They catered to as many as five village farmers on an average ranging from 3 to 8 villages (Table 3.4) with average farmers served being 56 per year ranging from 10 to 200 (Table 3.5). Further, they claimed that majority of the farmers taking their services were small farmers except one who reported that only about less than 50% were so (Table 3.6). Season-wise, there was not much difference in use of machinery by famers in terms of number of farmers, hours of use,

Table 3.2 Distribution of franchise owners by owned and operated land holding

Land in acres	No. of franchisees	Percentage in total	Cumulative percentage
0	2(2)	40.0(40)	40.0
<5	1(0)	20.0(0)	60.0
10–25	1(2)	20.0(40)	80.0
>25	1(1)	20.0(20)	100.0
All	5(5)	100.0	

Note Figures in brackets are for operated land holding

Table 3.3 Distribution of ZFS franchise owners by previous occupation

Occupation	No. of franchisees	Percentage in total	Cumulative percentage
Tractor driver	2	40.0	40.0
Bus driver	1	20.0	60.0
Farming + livestock	1	20.0	80.0
Farming + agro-machinery repairing	1	20.0	100.0
Total	5	100.0	

Table 3.4 Distribution of franchisees by no. of villages being served

No. of villages	No. of franchisees	Percentage in total	Cumulative percentage
3	1	20.0	20.0
4	2	40.0	60.0
6	1	20.0	80.0
8	1	20.0	100.0
Total	5	100.0	

Table 3.5 Distribution of ZFS franchises by season-wise custom hiring service users kharif and rabi

No. of farmers served	No. of franchisees	Percentage in total	Cumulative percentage
<10	1	20.0	20.0(0)
10–20	1(2)	20.0(40)	40.0(40)
20–40	2(2)	40.0(40)	80.0(80)
>100	1(1)	20.0(20)	100.0(100)
Total	5	100.0	

Note Figures in brackets are for rabi season

Table 3.6 Distribution of ZFS franchises by proportion of small farmers using rental services

%age of small farmers (<5 acres) catered to	No. of franchisees	Percentage in total	Cumulative percentage
100	2	40.0	40.0
75–99	2	40.0	80.0
25–50	1	20.0	100.0
Total	5	100.0	

and area covered with such use (Tables 3.7 and 3.8). Very few of them rented disc harrows, cultivator, and rotavator or laser leveller or power tiller or generators as the franchisees did not own them. They had more than one tractor in majority cases ranging from 2 to 3 (with two each having 1 and 2 tractors each), and two of them engaging drivers for tractors other than self though for the season and on fixed salary or commission from rentals. Tractor was being used for an average of 850 h per year which was close to viability norms but widely ranging from 200 to 1500 h across franchisees showing that two of them had very viable use of the machine while others were still below desirable use (Table 3.9). Only four of them has disc harrow with three using it for less than 100 h and one for 300–400 h. Besides tractor, laser leveller, happy seeder, generator, reaper, rotavator, power tiller, and seed drill were used frequently used over the year (Table 3.10).

Mostly, booking was done by farmers on phone (in two franchise cases) or by personal visit to the franchisee service provider (in case of another two franchisees) and mode of payment was cash only which was either paid at the time of booking or after service delivery or part advance and part after service and only one service

Table 3.7 Distribution of ZFS franchises by season-wise custom hiring service kharif and rabi (no. of hours)

No. of hours in kharif (rabi)	No. of franchisees	Percentage in total	Cumulative percentage
250–500	1	20.0	20.0
500–750	1	20.0	40.0
750–1000	1	20.0	60.0
1250–1500	1	20.0	80.0
>1500	1	20.0	100.0
Total	5	100.0	

Note The figures are same for rabi and kharif

Table 3.8 Distribution of ZFS franchises by season-wise custom hiring service kharif and rabi

Area served in acres	No. of franchisees	Percentage in total	Cumulative percentage
<100	1	20.0	20.0(0)
100–200	2(3)	40.0(60)	60.0(60)
200–300	1(1)	20.0(20)	80.0(80)
300–400	1(1)	20.0(20)	100.0(100)
Total	5	100.0	

Note Figures in brackets are for rabi season

Table 3.9 Distribution of ZFS franchises by hours tractor operated

No. of hours tractor used/year	No. of franchisees	Percentage in total	Cumulative percentage
200–300	1	20.0	20.0
300–400	1	20.0	40.0
500–1000	1	20.0	60.0
>1000	2	40.0	100.0
Total	5	100.0	

Table 3.10 Distribution of ZFS franchises by the most frequently hired machine(s)/equipment(s)

Type of machine/equipment	No. of franchisees	Percentage in total	Cumulative percentage
Laser leveller, happy, seeder, reaper	1	20	20
Rotavator	2	40	60
Tractor, rotavator	1	20	80
Tractor, laser leveller	1	20	100
Total	5	100	

provider reported part credit provision (Tables 3.11). Maintenance was not a big issue as it was partly taken care of by the franchisor (ZFS) and only partly met by service provider which ranged from Rs. 15,000–20,000 per year (Table 3.12). The service providers did not promote their services in any big way other than personal

Table 3.11 Distribution of ZFS franchises by terms of payment

Method of payment	No. of franchisees	Percentage in total	Cumulative percentage
Full advance payment at booking	1	20	20
After service	1	20	40
Advance + after service	2	40	80
Advance + after service + credit	1	20	100
Total	5	100	

Table 3.12 Distribution of ZFS franchisees by maintenance cost for all machinery/equipment/year

Type and magnitude of maintenance	No. of franchisees	Percentage in total	Cumulative percentage
Self-maintenance by franchise owner + ZFS management of serious maintenance cost	1	20	20
15,000 + tractor maintenance by ZFS	1	20	40
20,000 + tractor maintenance by ZFS	2	40	80
No maintenance cost (new start-up) + tractor repairing done by ZFS	1	20	100
Total	5	100	

contacts in two cases and, in one case, use of village public address system to announce the service availability during the season.

Two of the five franchisees reported achieving viability while others still had to achieve it. It took two and four years each to reach viable operations and the other three were either making losses or were just breaking even. The main reason was that they were either new businesses or had bought some costly machines.

3.4 PACS AMSCs

Of the six PACS AMSCs studied, all were on an average working in this activity for five years ranging from 4 to 7 years and mostly started this business during 2007–2010 with majority in the last two years (2009 and 2010), and all had staff which was fulltime which averaged two varying from 1 to 3. Each one had at least one driver for running the service and one even having two drivers who all worked for 8 h each and were on casual seasonal employment contract who earned anywhere from less than Rs. 5000 to as much as Rs. 10,000 in most cases and in one case being paid a daily wage of Rs. 150. But, all of the case study PACS catered on an average to 2 villages with some even going up to three villages. The membership of PACS ranged from 477 to 1146 with average of 750 farmer members with only one having less than 400 members. But, only 68% members were active on an average. Of all

members, only 10% were making use of rental services ranging from 45 to 150 members across PACS. Three PACS (50%) had 50–100 members each using the services. Only in two cases, non-members were also being served which numbered 100–200 each. Among the users, in case of 3, it was claimed that all are small farmers while in other cases each, less than 25%, up to 50%, and more than 75% were reported to be small farmers. The number of farmers in kharif making use of the services was higher in terms of number of farmers, hours, and acres served compared with that in rabi (Appendix, Table 3.70). Further, in kharif in 50% PACS cases, use was only by 40–60 farmers and for another 17%, for 60–100 farmers compared with 40–60 farmers in case of 50% and only less than 40 farmers in case of another 17%. In terms of number of hours and acres covered per season, distribution of PACs was not very different across seasons but the average use came out to be higher in kharif than in rabi.

Each PACS had one or two tractors with more having only one on average. A tractor worked for 553 h on an average ranging from just 40 h in one case to as many as 1000 h in another case. Only one PACS had a trailer which was hired out at much lower rate (Rs. 250/day) than the going rate in the village which was Rs. 400/day. Disc harrow was more common with average of 2, but some having as many as 4 of them and was used for 80–1000 h per year across PACS with average of 372.5 h. Most common equipment was rotavator which was there in each PACS and some having even 2 of them. This was also one of the costlier services with tractor costing Rs. 1060 per hour which was not very different from the going rate in the villages and alone Rs. 250 per hour. It was used for an average of 113 h ranging from 30 to 250 h. Cultivator was the most commonly used equipment which was available with five PACS, and it was hired out at the going rate in the village and was used for 20–1000 h per year with an average of 255 h. Modern and popular equipment was laser land leveller which was owned by all PACS with one owning two of them. It was given at around the going rate with some lower and some others slightly higher than it and was used for 30–600 h with average of 218 h (Appendix, Table 3.70).

Only three PACS had a planker each which was used only for 90 h on an average. On the other hand, ridger available with only one PACS was used even less with average of only 230 h despite it being given at going rate in the village. PACS most commonly owned seed drill with some having as many as 4 and on average 2.5 each, but it was used for 95 h per year on an average ranging from 10 to 240 h. Since potato was not widely grown the area, potato planter was available with only one PACS and was leased out at the going rate and was used for only 60 h. One PACS each also had a reaper and a drolly each with their use being for 130 and 650 h each. All these PACS had availed of subsidy from PSFC of the order of 33% on major machines like tractor and equipment such as rotavator and laser leveller. Further, some PACS (2) had availed of bank loan to add to their portfolio or buy machines and equipment besides subsidy while others had put their own money into these assets. One of the two had already repaid the bank loan while the other was yet to do so.

Rotavator, laser land leveller, and disc harrow emerged as the most hired equipment across all the PACS with two each reporting in each category. The farmers avail of these and other equipments by mostly visiting the PACS centre (reported by 50% PACS) and also by telephone booking or advance payment booking on first come first serve basis. Payment for the service is generally some advance and some after delivery of service (67% PACS reporting that) followed by only after delivery of service and advance plus part payment after service and part credit.

But, none of the PACS tried borrowing or exchanging machines or equipment across neighbouring PACS. They were also not promoting their services specifically. While four had achieved viability, the two were still to do so. Only two of them faced competition from other players in this service business. The viability was achieved over five years by two of them and over six by another and in just 4 years by one of them. The maintenance cost ranged from a low of Rs. 15,000 to a high of Rs. 60,000 per year with the latter reported by two PACS. The major problems reported in achieving viability in two PACS was delayed payment from farmers and lack of staff to provide the service (Appendix, Table 3.70).

Two of the PACS had started machinery rentals in 2007 and 2008 each and another two each in 2009 and 2010, respectively, and had generally more than 500 members with active members being less than 500 in 50% cases. They catered to less than 50 to up to 200 members each (Tables 3.13, 3.14, and 3.15). All of them also offered services to non-members which ranged from less than 50 to as many as 100–200 each (Table 3.16). All of them reported serving small farmers with one claiming 100% if its members being small and another 25–99% farmers being small with just one admitting that only less than 25% were small farmers (Table 3.17). The figures on farmer profile show that these claims are far from reality in most cases as operated holding are very large on an average. Also, since most hired equipment is laser leveller, rotavator, and the like, and general tractor owned ship is on average one, the tractor is not used that much which should be cause for concern as that is the costliest machine for a farmer.

Though there was not much difference in the use of machines and equipment across seasons (Tables 3.18, 3.19, 3.20, 3.21, 3.22 and 3.23), the hours operated and area covered did differ to the extent that kharif usage was somewhat higher than that in rabi. Tractor was used much less than desired hours per year (Table 3.24) and therefore had implications for viability. Only one PACS was able to use for 100 h which is norm for viability (Tables 3.25, 3.26, 3.27 and 3.28).

The prices for laser levellers were lower than the going rate which was Rs. 600 for 2 and Rs. 650 for one PACS (Table 3.29). Here also, only one PACS was

Table 3.13 Distribution of PACS AMSCs by number of farmer members

No. of members	No. of PACS	Percentage in total	Cumulative percentage
400–500	1	16.7	16.7
>500	5	83.3	100.0
Total	6	100.0	

Table 3.14 Distribution of PACS AMSCs by active members

No. of active members	No. of PACS	Percentage in total	Cumulative percentage
300–400	1	16.7	16.7
400–500	2	33.3	50.0
>500	3	50.0	100.0
Total	6	100.0	

Table 3.15 Distribution of PACS by no. of member users of rental services/year

Member/users	No. of PACS	Percentage in total	Cumulative percentage
<50	1	16.7	16.7
50–100	3	50.0	66.7
100–150	1	16.7	83.3
150–200	1	16.7	100.0
Total	6	100.0	

Table 3.16 Distribution of PACS by no. of non-member users of rental services/year

No. of non-member users	No. of PACS	Percentage in total	Cumulative percentage
<50	4	66.7	66.7
100–150	1	16.7	83.3
150–200	1	16.7	100.0
Total	6	100.0	

Table 3.17 Distribution of PACS by proportion of small farmers taking services

%age of small farmer users	No. of PACS	Percentage in total	Cumulative percentage
100	3	50.0	50.0
75–99	1	16.7	66.7
26–50	1	16.7	83.3
<25	1	16.7	100.0
Total	6	100.0	

Table 3.18 Distribution of PACS by season-wise custom hiring users kharif

No. of users	No. of PACS	Percentage in total	Cumulative percentage
40–60	3	50.0	50.0
60–100	1	16.7	66.7
>100	2	33.3	100.0
Total	6	100.0	

Table 3.19 Distribution of PACS by custom hiring use-kharif (no. of hours)

No. of hours	No. of PACS	Percentage in total	Cumulative percentage
<250	2	33.3	33.3
250–500	2	33.3	66.7
750–1000	1	16.7	83.3
>1500	1	16.7	100.0
Total	6	100.0	

Table 3.20 Distribution of PACS by custom hiring area covered-kharif

Area covered in acres	No. of PACS	Percentage in total	Cumulative percentage
<100	1	16.7	16.7
100–200	2	33.3	50.0
300–400	1	16.7	66.7
400–500	1	16.7	83.3
>500	1	16.7	100.0
Total	6	100.0	

Table 3.21 Distribution of PACS by custom hiring service users-rabi

No. of users	No. of PACS	Percentage in total	Cumulative percentage
20–40	1	16.7	16.7
40–60	3	50.0	66.7
>100	2	33.3	100.0
Total	6	100.0	

Table 3.22 Distribution of PACS by custom hiring use-rabi (no. of hours)

No. of hours of use	No. of PACS	Percentage in total	Cumulative percentage
<250	2	33.3	33.3
250–500	2	33.3	66.7
500–750	1	16.7	83.3
1250–1500	1	16.7	100.0
Total	6	100.0	

Table 3.23 Distribution of PACS by custom hiring service area covered-rabi

Area covered in acres	No. of PACS	Percentage in total	Cumulative percentage
<100	1	16.7	16.7
100–200	2	33.3	50.0
300–400	1	16.7	66.7
400–500	1	16.7	83.3
>500	1	16.7	100.0
Total	6	100.0	

Table 3.24 Distribution of PACS by no. of hours tractor operated/year

No. of hours of tractor use	No. of PACS	Percentage in total	Cumulative percentage
40	1	16.7	16.7
280	1	16.7	33.3
400	1	16.7	50.0
700	1	16.7	66.7
900	1	16.7	83.3
1000	1	16.7	100.0
Total	6	100.0	

Table 3.25 Distribution of PACS by no. of hours disc harrow operated/year

No. of hours	No. of PACS	Percentage in total	Cumulative percentage
<100	1	16.7	25.0
100–200	1	16.7	50.0
200–300	1	16.7	75.0
>500	1	16.7	100.0
Subtotal	4	66.7	
Total	6	100.0	

Table 3.26 Distribution of PACS by no. of hours rotavator operated/year

No. of hours of operation	No. of PACS	Percentage in total	Cumulative percentage
<100	2	33.3	33.3
100–200	3	50.0	83.3
200–300	1	16.7	100.0
Total	6	100.0	

Table 3.27 Distribution of PACS by price/hour of cultivator with tractor

Price/hour	No. of PACS	Percentage in total	Cumulative percentage
350	1	16.7	20.0
700	3	50.0	80.0
800	1	16.7	100.0
Total	5	83.3	
Total	6	100.0	

Table 3.28 Distribution of PACS by no. of hours cultivator operated/year

No. of hours	No. of PACS	Percentage in total	Cumulative percentage
<50	1	16.7	16.7
50–100	3	50.0	66.7
100–150	1	16.7	83.3
>200	1	16.7	100.0
Total	6	100.0	

Table 3.29 Distribution of PACS by price/hour of laser leveller with tractor

Price/hour	No. of PACS	Percentage in total	Cumulative percentage
500	2	33.3	33.3
550	1	16.7	50.0
600	2	33.3	83.3
700	1	16.7	100.0
Total	6	100.0	

Table 3.30 Distribution of PACS by no. of hours of laser leveller operated/year

No. of hours	No. of PACS	Percentage in total	Cumulative percentage
<100	3	50.0	50.0
200–300	1	16.7	66.7
300–500	1	16.7	83.3
>500	1	16.7	100.0
Total	6	100.0	

Table 3.31 Distribution of PACS by no. of seed drills ownership

No. of seed drills	Frequency	Percentage in total	Cumulative percentage
1	1	16.7	16.7
2	2	33.3	50.0
3	2	33.3	83.3
4	1	16.7	100.0
Total	6	100.0	

Table 3.32 Distribution of PACS by no. of hours seed drill operated/year

No. of hours operated	Frequency	Percentage in total	Cumulative percentage
<50	3	50.0	50.0
100–150	1	16.7	66.7
150–200	1	16.7	83.3
>200	1	16.7	100.0
Total	6	100.0	

able to reach more than 500 h use of laser leveller (Table 3.30). Two PCs had more than one seed drill and only one used it for more than 200 h (Tables 3.31 and 3.32).

The most commonly hired equipment was rotavator, laser land leveller, and laser land leveller and disc harrow together in case of two PACS each. All of them had availed of 33% subsidy from PAFC with four for tractor, laser land leveller, and rotavator and two for tractor and laser leveller. The booking for service was done by farmers over phone in one case, personal visit in three cases, and telephone booking

along with advance payment in another case. Mostly, franchises reported that farmers paid some advance (2/3) and some after service followed by only after service and advance plus after service and credit. In most cases, it has taken five years to achieve viability for PACS in this business. The maintenance costs varied between Rs. 15,000 and 60,000 across PACS depending on the number of machines and equipment owned.

3.5 Farmer Level Assessment of Custom Rental Service Providers

3.5.1 ZFS Franchise Services

Most of the farmers were in age groups ranging from 21 to 50 years, largest group being those in 21–30 year age group (36%) (Table 3.33). Further, most of the farmers were from Jat Sikh caste (85%) with only 15% being from other Sikh/Hindu castes. They were largely secondary literate (57.1) followed by senior secondary (21%) (Table 3.34), others being graduates or illiterates (one each). Only two had other occupations besides farming. They had owned land which was mostly in semi-medium and medium category in case of 57% with average land

Table 3.33 A profile of ZFS franchise serviced farmers

Parameter	No. of farmers	Minimum	Maximum	Average
Age in years	14	18	60	35.36
Owned land (acre)	14	0.25	52	12.87
Leased in (acre)	14		50	1200
Total operating land (acre)	14	0.25	73	24.8750
Number of plots	14	1	4	2.43
No. of tractors	9	1	2	1.44
HP of tractor-1	9	24	90	42
HP of tractor-2	4	35	70	52.50
Area under paddy (acre)	14	0	73	20.95
Area under cotton (acre)	14	0	17	3.61
Area under wheat (acre)	14	0	73	24.55
Area under other crop (acre)	14	0	3	0.32
Number of machinery taken on rent	14	1	3	1.50
Tractor use per season (in hours)	7	8	48	19.43
Tractor price per hour	7	200	220	217.14
Rotavator use per season (in hours)	5	8	100	38.20
Rotavator-price per hour	5	100	600	340

(continued)

Table 3.33 (continued)

Parameter	No. of farmers	Minimum	Maximum	Average
Rotavator with tractor use per season (in hours)	4	1	20	12.63
Rotavator with tractor price per hour	4	300	1200	750
Laser leveller with tractor use per season (in hours)	3	12	40	24
Laser leveller with tractor price per hour	3	250	600	466.67
Seed drill with tractor use per season (in hours)	1	1	1	0.50
Seed drill with tractor price per hour	1	400	400	400
Reaper with tractor use per season (in hours)	1	20	20	20
Reaper with tractor price per acre	1	300	300	300

Table 3.34 Distribution of various types of farmers by age groups

Service agency-wise farmer category>	ZFS		ZFS and local source		PACS and local source		Local source	
Age group	No. of farmers	Percentage in total	No. of farmers	Percentage in total	No. of farmers	Percentage in total	No. of farmers	Percentage in total
0–20	1	7.1	1	5.9	0	0	3	11.5
21–30	5	35.7	4	23.5	6	22.2	4	15.4
31–40	4	28.6	5	29.4	10	37	6	23.1
41–50	3	21.4	2	11.8	7	25.9	10	38.5
More than 50	1	7.1	5	29.4	4	14.8	3	11.5
Total	14	100	17	100	27	100	26	100

Table 3.35 Distribution of various types of farmers by education

Service agency-wise type of farmers>	ZFS		ZFS and local source		PACS and local source		Local source	
Level of education	No. of farmers	Percentage in total	No. of farmers	Percentage in total	No. of farmers	Percentage in total	No. of farmers	Percentage in total
Illiterate	1	7.1	2	11.8	6	22.2	3	11.5
Below primary	0	0	1	5.9	2	7.4	2	7.7
Above primary	1	7.1	2	11.8	2	7.4	2	7.7
Secondary	8	57.1	8	47.1	6	22.2	9	34.6
Sr secondary	3	21.4	2	11.8	10	37	6	23.1
Graduate	1	7.1	2	11.8	1	3.7	4	15.4
Total	14	100	17	100	27	100	26	100

holding of 13 acres (Table 3.35) which ranged from 0.25 to 52 acres, but due to leasing in by such farmers (Table 3.36), the operated land turned out be on an average of the order of 25 acres with 65% farmer leasing in land and which ranged from 0.25 to 73 acres (Table 3.37). Thus, operated categories were mostly large

Table 3.36 Distribution of various types of farmers by owned land

Service agency-wise type of farmers>	ZFS		ZFS and local source		PACS and local source		Local source	
Land in acres	No. of farmers	Percentage in total	No. of farmers	Percentage in total	No. of farmers	Percentage in total	No. of farmers	Percentage in total
0	0	0	0	0	0	0	2	7.7
<5	2	14.3	3	17.6	5	18.5	4	15.4
5–10	4	28.6	5	29.4	8	29.6	6	23.1
10–25	7	50	7	41.2	12	44.4	10	38.5
>25	1	7.1	2	11.8	2	7.4	4	15.4
Total	14	100	17	100	27	100	26	100

Table 3.37 Distribution of various types of farmers by leased in land

Service agency-wise type of farmers>	ZFS		ZFS and local source		PACS and local source		Local source	
Land in acres	No. of farmers	Percentage in total	No. of farmers	Percentage in total	No. of farmers	Percentage in total	No. of farmers	Percentage in total
0	5	35.7	13	76.5	11	40.7	13	50
<5	1	7.1	0	0	3	11.1	2	7.7
5–10	2	14.3	1	5.9	3	11.1	2	7.7
10–25	4	28.6	1	5.9	7	25.9	8	30.8
>25	2	14.3	2	11.8	3	11.1	1	3.8
Total	14	100	17	100	27	100	26	100

Table 3.38 Distribution of various types of farmers by total operated land

Service agency-wise type of farmers>	ZFS		ZFS and local source		PACS and local source		Local source	
Land in acres	No. of farmers	Percentage in total	No. of farmers	Percentage in total	No. of farmers	Percentage in total	No. of farmers	Percentage in total
<5	1	7.1	2	11.8	2	7.4	3	11.5
5–10	2	14.3	6	35.3	2	7.4	3	11.5
10–25	7	50	5	29.4	16	59.3	15	57.7
>25	4	28.6	4	23.5	7	25.9	5	19.2
Total	14	100	17	100	27	100	26	100

and medium accounting for 78% of all farmers (Table 3.38). Further, farmers had this land at multiple places with average plots being 2.4 ranging from 1 to 4 (Table 3.39). Further, 2/3 of them owned tractors and some had more than one each with some owning cultivator (50%) seed drill, planker, and disc harrow (28% each), and two owning combine harvesters (14%).

Most of the ZFS franchisee serviced farmers (70%) had semi-medium, medium, and large land holding under paddy (Table 3.40) with only 21% not growing it at all. On the other hand, cotton was grown on much smaller area (semi-medium size)

Table 3.39 Distribution of farmers by number of plots of land operated

Service agency-wise type of farmers>	ZFS		ZFS and local source		PACS and local source		Local source	
No. of plots	No. of farmers	Percentage in total	No. of farmers	Percentage in total	No. of farmers	Percentage in total	No. of farmers	Percentage in total
1	3	21.4	4	23.5	9	33.3	8	30.8
2	5	35.7	9	52.9	7	25.9	9	34.6
3	3	21.4	3	17.6	5	18.5	7	26.9
4	3	21.4	1	5.9	3	11.1	2	7.7
5	0	0	0	0	3	11.1	0	0
Total	14	100	17	100	27	100	26	100

Table 3.40 Distribution of types of farmers by area under paddy

Service agency-wise category of farmers	ZFS		ZFS and local source		PACS and local source		Local source	
Area under paddy in acres	No. of farmers	Percentage in total	No. of farmers	Percentage in total	No. of farmers	Percentage in total	No. of farmers	Percentage in total
0	3	21.43	2	11.76	6	22.22	7	26.92
<5	1	7.14	6	35.29	2	7.41	3	11.54
5–10	3	21.43	4	23.53	5	18.52	6	23.08
10–25	3	21.43	1	5.88	10	37.04	7	26.92
>25	4	28.57	4	23.53	4	14.81	3	11.54
Total	14	100	17	100	27	100	26	100

Table 3.41 Distribution of various types of farmers by area under cotton

Service agency-wise type of farmers	ZFS		ZFS and local source		PACS and local source		Local source	
Land in acres	No. of farmers	Percentage in total	No. of farmers	Percentage in total	No. of farmers	Percentage in total	No. of farmers	Percentage in total
0	8	57.14	11	64.71	9	32.14	12	46.15
<5	2	14.29	3	17.65	10	35.71	6	23.08
5–10	3	21.43	3	17.65	4	14.29	3	11.54
10–25	1	7.14	0	0	4	14.29	5	19.23
>25	0	0	0	0	1	3.57	0	0
Total	14	100	17	100	28	100	26	100

or not grown by a majority of the farmers at all (57%) (Table 3.41). Wheat was grown by all farmers (Table 3.42) as it did not compete with other crops in season unlike paddy and cotton competing with each other in the same season. Only three PACS farmers grew potato on a small area of their land ranging from less than 5 to 10 acres. Other crops were grown only in less than 5 acres in all categories except in case of one farmer in ZFS plus local service takers and two each in case of PACS and local and only local sources.

Table 3.42 Distribution of various types of farmers by area under wheat

Service agency-wise category of farmers	ZFS		ZFS and local source		PACS and local source		Local source	
Wheat area in acres	No. of farmers	Percentage in total	No. of farmers	Percentage in total	No. of farmers	Percentage in total	No. of farmers	Percentage in total
0	1	7.1	0	0	0	0	0	0
<5	0	0	2	11.8	2	7.4	3	11.5
5–10	3	21.4	7	41.2	5	18.5	5	19.2
11–15	1	7.1	3	17.6	9	33.3	5	19.2
16–25	5	35.7	1	5.9	4	14.8	8	30.8
>25	4	28.6	4	23.5	7	25.9	5	19.2
Total	14	100	17	100	27	100	26	100

Table 3.43 Distribution of various types of farmers by no. of machines taken on rent

Agency-wise type of farmers>	ZFS		ZFS and local source		PACS and local source		Local source	
No. of machines taken on rent	No. of farmers	Percentage in total	No. of farmers	Percentage in total	No. of farmers	Percentage in total	No. of farmers	Percentage in total
1	9	64.3	0	0	0	0	6	23.1
2	3	21.4	5	29.4	7	25.9	10	38.5
3	2	14.3	2	11.8	6	22.2	6	23.1
4	0	0	1	5.9	8	29.6	2	7.7
5	0	0	4	23.5	3	11.1	0	0
6	0	0	0	0	1	3.7	1	3.8
7	0	0	2	11.8	2	7.4	1	3.8
8	0	0	1	5.9	0	0	0	0
9	0	0	1	5.9	0	0	0	0
10	0	0	1	5.9	0	0	0	0
Total	14	100	17	100	27	100	26	100

Table 3.44 Distribution of ZFS franchisee farmers by custom use of tractor

Tractor use in hours per year	No. of farmers	Percentage in total	Cumulative percentage
<20	4	28.6	57.1
20–40	2	14.3	85.7
>40	1	7.1	100.0
Total	7	50.0	

ZFS franchisee serviced farmers generally hired one or two machines (64 and 21% each) with a few renting in three machines each (Table 3.43). Tractor was the most common hired machine (by 50%) followed by rotavator alone or with tractor i.e. 35 and 28% each, respectively, (Table 3.44, 3.45 and 3.46). Tractor was hired for less than 20 h in majority cases.

Table 3.45 Distribution of ZFS franchisee served by use of rotavator

Rotavator use in hours per season	No. of farmers	Percentage in total	Cumulative percentage
<20	2	14.3	40.0
20–40	1	7.1	60.0
>40	2	14.3	100.0
Total	5	35.7	

Table 3.46 Distribution of farmers by custom use of rotavator with tractor

Service agency-wise type of farmer>	ZFS		ZFS and local source		PACS and local source		Local source	
Use in hours per season	No. of farmers	Percentage in total	No. of farmers	Percentage in total	No. of farmers	Percentage in total	No. of farmers	Percentage in total
<10	1	7.1	4	23.5	3	11.1	1	3.8
10–20	1	7.1	3	17.6	2	7.4	2	7.7
20–30	2	14.3	1	5.9	4	14.8	1	3.8
30–40	0	0	1	5.9	1	3.7	2	7.7
>=40	0	0	1	5.9	2	7.4	2	7.7
Total	4	28.6	10	58.8	12	44.4	8	30.8

Table 3.47 Distribution of various types of farmers by methods of payment

Service agency-wise category of farmers	ZFS		ZFS and local source		PACS and local source		Local source	
Method of payment	No. of farmers	Percentage in total	No. of farmers	Percentage in total	No. of farmers	Percentage in total	No. of farmers	Percentage in total
On service	10	71.4	17	100	24	88.9	25	96.2
Advance + on delivery	3	21.4	0	0	0	0	1	3.7
Advance + after a few days	1	7.1	0	0	0	0	0	0
After a few days	0	0	0	0	1	3.7	0	0
After a few months	0	0	0	0	1	3.7	0	0
Others	0	0	0	0	1	3.7	0	0
Total	14	100	17	100	27	100	26	100

As against new service providers, in case of local sources, payment was made on delivery of service in majority cases (72%) and on part advance and part on delivery in 21% cases and only one farmer reporting advance and some day's credit (Table 3.47). All of the farmers were satisfied with rental services rating it as good (71%) or very good (29%), and it was mainly on availability they had rated these service providers (79%) as satisfactory or the quality of service (15%). Earlier, these farmers either did not use rental machinery (50%) or used local sources (30%) only or managed through other means (20%). The major benefits of custom rentals were viable operations, lower cost, and benefit of large tractor and machine availability (Table 3.48) due to their infrequent use as owning them was costly and unaffordable. The major reasons for use of such services were as listed in Tables 3.49 and 3.58.

Table 3.48 Distribution of various types of farmers by benefits of custom hiring

Service agency-wise farmer category	ZFS		ZFS and local source		PACS and local source		Local source	
Type of benefit	No. of farmers	Percentage in total	No. of farmers	Percentage in total	No. of farmers	Percentage in total	No. of farmers	Percentage in total
Viability	7	50	3	17.6	0	0	3	11.5
Lower cost	2	14.3	3	17.6	12	44.4	13	50
Better for small farm than owning	0	0	3	17.6	1	3.7	5	19.2
Viability + infrequent use	0	0	1	5.9	3	11.1	0	0
Infrequently use	0	0	0	0	0	0	1	3.8
Speedily work	1	7.1	0	0	0	0	0	0
Availability of high HP-tractors with heavy machines	1	7.1	0	0	0	0	0	0
Viability + no hassle of repairing and maintenance	0	0	1	5.9	0	0	0	0
Lower cost + no hassle of repairing and maintenance	1	3.7	0	0	0	0	0	0
Viability + availability of high HP-tractors with heavy machines	2	14.3	0	0	0	0	0	0
Viability + speedily	0	0	2	11.8	1	0	0	0
Lower cost + infrequent use	1	7.1	1	5.9	10	37	2	7.7
Lower cost + availability of high HP-tractors with heavy machines	0	0	1	5.9	0	0	1	3.8
Lower cost + speedily	0	0	0	0	0	0	1	3.8
Lower cost + no hassle of repairing and maintenance	0	0	2	11.8	0	0	0	0
Lower cost + availability of high HP-tractors with heavy machines	0	0	1	5.9	0	0	0	0
Total	16	100	17	100	27	100	26	100

Table 3.49 Distribution of various types of farmers by reason for use of different sources

Service agency-wise category of farmers>	ZFS		ZFS and local source		PACS and local source		Local source	
Reason for use	No. of farmers	Percentage in total	No. of farmers	Percentage in total	No. of farmers	Percentage in total	No. of farmers	Percentage in total
Availability	9	64.3	6	35.3	17	63	17	65.4
Nearness	1	7.1	0	0	0	0	0	0
Timely service	1	7.1	0	0	0	0	0	0
Availability + relationship	1	7.1	0	0	1	3.7	3	11.5
Availability + less price	1	7.1	0	0	1	3.7	0	0
Availability + good service	1	7.1	0	0	1	3.7	0	0
Availability + timely service	0	0	3	17.6	1	3.7	1	3.8
Availability + nearness	0	0	8	47.1	6	22.2	5	19.2
Total	14	100	17	100	27	100	26	100

Only three farmers (21%) had got their soil tested from private or government agencies and only three had gone for water testing from private agencies or the state agro-university. Source of advice in majority cases who sought advice was private companies (85%) with majority not seeking nay formal advice. The major benefit sought for this advice was yield increase and such other benefits.

3.5.2 ZFS and Local Source Farmers

These farmers used both ZFS and local custom rental services. They were generally smaller than their ZFS counterparts both in owned and operated land on an average which ranged from 2 to 30 acres and 2–52 acres, respectively, (Table 3.50). They were younger in age and had smaller number of plots of land and lesser ownership of tractors. Though they had smaller cropped area of wheat, paddy, and cotton as they had lower operated holdings, they hired in many more machines and equipment than their ZFS exclusive counterparts. This shows that ZFS caters to both large and small farmers depending on the local area and the franchisee operations.

These ZFS plus local service farmers was secondary and above literate (Table 3.35) with 70% of them being so and had medium and semi-medium holdings (Table 3.36) of their own (79%) and 88% holdings in these categories after leased in land was taken into account (Table 3.37). Only one farmer had leased out large acreage of land (6% of all farmers) (Table 3.38). About 50% of them had two or less plots and average being just 2 compared with ZFS who has 2.4 plots on an average (Table 3.39).

These farmers had generally grown paddy except 12% and very few grew cotton (35%) while wheat was grown by all of them (Tables 3.40, 3.41 and 3.42). Only three of them grew other crops. They hired multiple machines ranging from 2 to 10 with most frequent number being 2 and 5 and average being about 5 machines (Table 3.43). Combine was used by all of them (Table 3.51) and tractor by 50% of

Table 3.50 A profile of ZFS and local service user farmers

Parameter	No. of farmers	Minimum	Maximum	Average
Age	17	20	65	40.76
Owned land (acre)	17	2	30	11.8824
Leased in (acre)	17		40	5.5882
Leased out (acre)	17		10	0.5882
Total operated land (acre)	17	2	52	16.8824
Number of plots	17	1	4	2.06
No. of tractors	10	1	2	1.2
HP of tractor-1	10	24	55	43.1
HP of tractor-2	2	24	30	27
Area under paddy (acre)	17	0	52	13.59
Area under cotton (acre)	17	0	10	2.29
Area under wheat (acre)	17	2	52	16.41
Area under other crop (acre)	17	0	8	1
Number of machines taken on rent	17	2	10	4.76
Tractor use per season (in hours)	8	10	100	30.62
Tractor price per hour	8	200	220	210
Disc harrow use per season (in hours)	2	3	3	3
Disc harrow price per hour	2	50	120	85
Rotavator use per season (in hours)	3	3	20	11
Rotavator-price per hour	3	100	120	106.67
Seed drill-use per season (in hours)	1	2	2	2
Seed drill-price per hour	1	100	100	100
Combine SP use per season (in hours)	17	2	100	13.47
Combine SP price per acre	17	600	1300	1035.29
Trolley with tractor use per season (in hours)	3	2	12	6
Trolley with tractor price for one time use	3	500	800	600
Disc harrow with tractor use per season (hours)	3	3	4	3.67
Disc harrow with tractor price per hour	3	400	500	450
Rotavator with tractor use per season (hours)	10	2	50	16.6
Rotavator with tractor price per hour	10	300	1250	815
Cultivator with tractor use per season (hours)	3	2	3	2.67
Cultivator with tractor price per hour	3	450	1000	633.33
Laser leveller with tractor use/season (hours)	13	2	52	14.38
Laser leveller with tractor price per hour	13	500	1000	615.38
Seed drill with tractor use per season (in hours)	8	2	30	8.75
Seed drill with tractor price per hour	8	400	1000	637.5
Reaper with tractor use per season (in hours)	7	1	100	20.57
Reaper with tractor price per acre	7	300	400	350
Thresher with tractor use per season (in hours)	2	4	4	4
Thresher with tractor price per hour	2	700	1000	850

Table 3.51 Distribution of ZFS and local source farmers by use of combine harvester

Use in hours per season	No. of farmers	Percentage in total	Cumulative percentage
<10	10	58.8	58.8
10–20	5	29.4	88.2
20–30	1	5.9	94.1
>=40	1	5.9	100.0
Total	17	100.0	

Table 3.52 Distribution of ZFS and local source farmers by use of tractor

No. of hours of tractor use/season	No. of farmers	Percentage in total	Cumulative percentage
<20	2	11.8	25.0
20–40	5	29.4	87.5
>40	1	5.9	100.0
Total	8	47.1	

Table 3.53 Distribution of ZFS/local source users by charges for SP combine

Price per acre in Rs.	No. of farmers	Percentage in total	Cumulative percentage
<1000	3	17.6	17.6
1000–1200	13	76.5	94.1
>1200	1	5.9	100.0
Total	17	100.0	

Table 3.54 Distribution of ZFS and local source farmers by use of laser leveller

Use in hours/season	No. of farmers	Percentage in total	Cumulative percentage
<10	7	41.2	53.8
10–20	1	5.9	61.5
20–30	3	17.6	84.6
30–40	1	5.9	92.3
>=40	1	5.9	100.0
Total	13	76.5	

them for 20–40 h (Table 3.52) unlike their ZFS exclusive ones who used it only for less than 20 h each (Table 3.53).

About 59% of farmers reported use of rotavator with tractor, and 77% farmers used laser land leveller with tractor. Further, 47% farmers used seed drill with tractor by hiring it in. The rotavator with tractor was used only for up to 20 h in majority (70%) of users. Further, there was larger range of price charged varying from less than 500 rupees to more than Rs. 1000 per hour but modal prices (60% cases) were between 500 and 1000 rupees per hour. Both rotavator and laser leveller had large range of usage across farmers (Table 3.54).

Most of the farmer paid Rs. 500–700 per hour for rotavator use with only 15% paying more than Rs. 700 per hour. Seed drill was used by 47% farmers with varying hours of use ranging from less than five hours per season to as many as more than 10 h and the charges per hour were more between Rs. 400–700 and only less than half reported more than Rs. 700 per hour. Except one, all of the farmers found the service good or very good and the reason for that was adequate availability of the service in 88% cases. Previously, 30% farmers had not used rental service, another 35% each had used local sources and relied on other means of getting mechanised services. Major benefits of custom hiring included lower cost, and, therefore, more viable farming operations suited for smallholders, speedy completion of work, and no hassle of maintaining the machines and equipment (Table 3.48). Major reasons for use by ZFS and local source farmers for use of ZFS franchisee services were availability and nearness of service (47%), only availability of service (35%), and timely availability of service (18%).

3.5.3 PACS Farmers

In general, the PACS service using farmers was not that large with average owned holding of the order of 12 acres and operated size of 19 acres ranging from complete landless and operating just four acres of leased land to as much as 43 acres of owned and 45 acres of operated land. On average, the land was in 2.4 plots and average number of tractors was 1.22 with four farmers not having tractors at all (15% of total). Some of them did not grow paddy and cotton at all and others average of 13 and 4 acres (Table 3.55). Every farmer grew wheat and average of 17 acres. Interestingly, on average they hired 3.6 machines from PACS centres, and they mostly used non-tractor equipment or tractor with equipment if they did not have tractor followed by laser leveller. Rotavator was the most used equipment and sand the costlier per hour followed by combine harvester.

Table 3.55 A profile of PACS and local source custom hiring farmers

Parameter	No. of farmers	Minimum	Maximum	Average
Age	27	22	62	39.63
Owned land (acre)	27	2	43	12.2963
Leased in (acre)	27		40	8.2963
Leased out (acre)	27		28	1.4815
Total operating land (acre)	27	4	45	19.1111
Number of plots	27	1	5	2.41
No. of tractors	23	1	2	1.22
HP of tractor-1	23	25	60	44.35
HP of tractor-2	5	25	60	45.40
Area under paddy (acre)	27	0	38	13.09
Area under cotton (acre)	27	0	16	4.48
Area under wheat (acre)	27	4	44	17.67

(continued)

Table 3.55 (continued)

Parameter	No. of farmers	Minimum	Maximum	Average
Area under potato (acre)	27	0	6	.33
Area under other crop (acre)	27	0	16	1.83
Number of machinery taken on rent	27	2	7	3.67
Disc harrow uses per season (in hours)	9	12	70	34.44
Disc harrow price per hours	9	45	70	58.33
Rotavator uses per season (in hours)	7	5	30	17.43
Rotavator-price per hour	7	100	500	207.14
Seed drill-uses per season (in hours)	6	4	26	10.17
Seed drill-price per hour	6	40	50	48.33
Combines SP uses per season (in hours)	16	6	80	19.50
Combines SP price per acre	16	800	1500	1012.50
Combines (tractor operated)-hours use per season	11	2	20	9.27
Combines (tractor operated)-price per acre	11	650	1200	950
Disc harrow with tractor-hours use per season	4	5	24	12.75
Disc harrow with tractor price per hour	4	700	900	750
Rotavator with tractor-hours use per season	12	3	45	20.67
Rotavator with tractor price per hour	12	900	1200	1066.67
Cultivator with tractor-hours use per season	3	5	20	11.67
Cultivator with tractor price per hour	3	300	700	433.33
Laser leveller with tractor-hours use per season	22	5	40	17.41
Laser leveller with tractor price per hour	22	450	700	572.73
Seed drill with tractor uses per season (in hours)	2	3	6	4.50
Seed drill with tractor price per hour	2	500	700	600
Reaper with tractor uses per season (in hours)	1	12	12	12
Reaper with tractor price per acre	1	300	300	300
Straw-reaper with tractor-hours use per season	6	12	70	36.33
Straw-reaper with tractor price per acre	6	1400	1700	1583.33

The farmers in this category were mostly in age groups of 21–50 like their other counterparts with 15% being above 50 years of age (Table 3.34); most were Jat Sikh and caste and religion and secondary, and senior secondary education was the most common (60%) with only one being a graduate (Table 3.35). Except one, no one had any other occupation. About 41% did not lease in any land (Table 3.36), and 89% did not lease out any. Only three PACS farmers leased out some land ranging from less than five acres to as much as more than 25 acres. Finally, in operations categories, only 2 were small and two medium with the rest 85% either medium or large-category land operators with as many as up to 5 plots with average being 2.4 (Tables 3.38 and 3.39).

Disc harrow was in majority cases used for 20–40 h per season (Table 3.56). Disc harrow with tractor which was used only by four farmers cost Rs. 400–700 mostly with one farmer reporting more than Rs. 700 per hour. Rotavator was used by only 7 farmers with 4 for less than 20 h per season and the other three for

20–40 h each with price per hours being less than Rs. 300 in case of five, and Rs. 300–500 for two. Only 6 farmers used seed drill with five using only for less than 20 h per season and one for 20–40 h (Table 3.57).

The tractor operated combine charged Rs. 1000–1200 per acre in case of 10 farmers and less than Rs. 1000 in case of other five (Tables 3.58, 3.59 and 3.60).

Table 3.56 Distribution of PACS and local source farmers by disc harrow use/season

Use per season in hours	Frequency	Percentage in total	Cumulative percentage
<20	2	7.4	22.2
20–40	5	18.5	77.8
>40	2	7.4	100.0
Total	9	33.3	

Table 3.57 Distribution of PACS and local source farmers by combine SP use

Combine use in hours per season	No. of farmers	Percentage in total	Cumulative percentage
<10	6	22.2	37.5
10–20	7	25.9	81.3
30–40	1	3.7	87.5
>=40	2	7.4	100.0
Total	16	59.3	

Table 3.58 Distribution of PACS and local source farmers by combine SP price per acre

Charges in Rs.	No. of farmers	Percentage in total	Cumulative percentage
<1000	5	18.5	31.3
1000–1200	10	37.0	93.8
>1200	1	3.7	100.0
Total	16	59.3	

Table 3.59 Distribution of PACS and local source farmers by combine (tractor operated)-use

Use in hours per season	No. of farmers	Percentage in total	Cumulative percentage
<10	6	22.2	54.5
10–20	4	14.8	90.9
20–30	1	3.7	100.0
Total	11	40.7	

Table 3.60 Distribution of PACS and local source farmers by disc harrow with tractor use/season

Disc harrow use (in hours)	No. of farmers	Percentage in total	Cumulative percentage
<10	1	3.7	25.0
10–20	2	7.4	75.0
>20	1	3.7	100.0
Total	4	14.8	

Half of tractor-driven rotavator paid more than Rs. 1000 while other half reported paying between Rs. 500–1000 per hour. Cultivator with tractor was used only by three farmers and only for 5–10 h by two with only one using it for more than 10 h and the hiring charges were Rs. 300–500 per hour in two cases and more Ethan Rs. 500 in one case (Table 3.61).

The charges for laser levellers which was one of the most commonly hired machine was Rs. 500–700 per hour in most cases with just two farmers reporting less than Rs. 500. Straw-reaper with tractor was used only by 6 farmers with 2 each using it for less than 20 h, 20–40 h, and more than 40 h each. Farmers mostly paid on delivery of service in 89% cases and the others paying after a few days or a few months (Table 3.50).

About 96% of the farmers were satisfied with the service with 11% rating it very good and other as good and only one farmer rating it poor. The reason for satisfaction was good availability of service in 93% cases. Earlier, most of them used only local sources and few reporting other means such as relatives and other sources with only one reporting PACS as the earlier source as well (Table 3.62). Lower cost was a major benefit of the PACS service as it was for local source (Table 3.52). Also, availability for infrequent use was a good reason as it would be difficult to buy a machine for infrequent use. Availability and proximity were the major reasons for use of service from PACS and local sources (Table 3.63).

Only 55% of farmers reported seeking advice on input use and that was mostly from private agency (45%) followed by PACS and govt. agencies which was found useful for knowing more about inputs, and in some cases, yield increases. Only 15% reported being part of field demons organised by only private agencies which informed them of varieties of seeds and input use on them. Govt. agencies figured

Table 3.61 Distribution of PACS and local source farmers by laser leveller with tractor use

Use in hours per season	No. of farmers	Percentage in total	Cumulative percentage
<10	6	22.2	27.3
10–20	8	29.6	63.6
20–30	3	11.1	77.3
30–40	4	14.8	95.5
>=40	1	3.7	100.0
Total	22	81.5	

Table 3.62 Distribution of PACS and local source farmers by source of custom service earlier

Earlier source	No. of farmers	Percentage in total	Cumulative percentage
Local source	19	70.4	70.4
PACS + local source	1	3.7	74.1
No used earlier	2	7.4	81.5
Others	5	18.5	100.0
Total	27	100.0	

Table 3.63 Distribution of PACS and local source farmers by benefits of advice on input use

Benefit	No. of farmers	Percentage in total	Cumulative percentage
No response	12	44.4	44.4
Yield increase	3	11.1	55.6
Knowledge about agro-inputs	8	29.6	85.2
Others	4	14.8	100.0
Total	27	100.0	

as the second source for information on agro-inputs alongside PACS besides private agencies but overall only 22% farmers reporting that which was beneficial for purchase and use of agro-inputs. Most farmers (82%) had been to farmer fairs organised by state agro-university and found that they learnt about new varieties of seeds and about other agro-inputs.

3.5.4 Local Source Farmers

This set of farmers was also generally smaller landholders or operators than their ZFS counterparts and had this land in just two places on an average. They had one tractor with them on an average and hired only two machines each ranging from 2 to 7 (Table 3.64).

Table 3.64 A profile of farmer using local custom rentals machinery and equipment services

Parameter	Total number of farmers	Minimum	Maximum	Average
Age	26	17	62	39
Owned land (acre)	26		60	14.2212
Leased in (acre)	26		35	5.5769
Leased out (acre)	26		20	1.1538
Total operating land (acre)	26	0.25	50	18.6442
Number of plots	26	1	4	2.12
No. of tractors	25	1	2	1.08
HP of tractor-1	25	25	60	42.44
HP of tractor-2	2	35	35	35
Area under paddy (acre)	26	0	45	11.75
Area under cotton (acre)	26	0	25	5.92
Area under wheat (acre)	26	2	48	18.33
Area under other crop (acre)	26	0	27	1.42
Number of machinery taken on rent	26	1	7	2.50
Disc harrow uses per season (in hours)	1	3	3	2.50
Disc harrow price per hours	1	50	50	50
Rotavator uses per season (in hours)	4	8	80	35.50

(continued)

Table 3.64 (continued)

Parameter	Total number of farmers	Minimum	Maximum	Average
Rotavator-price per hour	4	250	600	487.50
Seed drill-uses per season (in hours)	1	3	3	3
Seed drill-price per hour	1	50	50	50
Combines SP uses per season (in hours)	18	2	25	11.39
Combines SP price per acre	18	600	1300	1011.11
Combines (tractor operated)-uses per season (in hours)	4	3	10	6
Combines (tractor operated)-price per acre	4	900	1000	975
Trolley with tractor uses per season (in hours)	1	4	4	4
Trolley with tractor price for one time use	1	1200	1200	1200
Disc harrow with tractor uses per season (in hours)	2	1	12	6.25
Disc harrow with tractor price per hour	2	400	450	425
Rotavator with tractor uses per season (in hours)	8	5	100	31.50
Rotavator with tractor price per hour	8	300	1250	943.75
Cultivator with tractor uses per season (in hours)	2	1	5	2.75
Cultivator with tractor price per hour	2	300	400	350
Laser leveller with tractor uses per season (in hours)	17	2	100	24.59
Laser leveller with tractor price per hour	17	500	650	570.59
Seed drill with tractor uses per season (in hours)	3	1	6	4.17
Seed drill with tractor price per hour	3	200	500	400
Reaper with tractor uses per season (in hours)	1	6	6	6
Reaper with tractor price per acre	1	400	400	400
Straw-reaper with tractor uses per season (in hours)	3	4	30	16
Straw-reaper with tractor price per acre	3	1400	1700	1500

They were generally younger in age with 39 years as the average age and were secondary or above literate; two of them were landless lease farmers, and most were in semi-medium and semi-medium category in ownership and medium and large in operated terms, with average owned and operated land being 14 and 19 acres each, respectively.

Only two farmers had leased out land and that was in the range of 10–25 acres each. Interestingly, 30% of them did not grow paddy and 50% did not grow cotton while all growing wheat (Table 3.67). Only three farmers reported growing other crops in area ranging from less than 5 acres to as much as 5–10 acres and more than 25 acres each.

Rotavator was hired by only 15% and for less than 20 h per season by two of the four and by 20–40 h and more than 40 h by another each. It was being charged from less than 300 rupees in one case to more than Rs. 500 in another case with others reporting between these two figures.

Combine (SP) was most commonly used with 70% farmers reporting that and for various durations as table below shows. Only four farmers (15%) reported use of

Table 3.65 Distribution of local source farmers by combine SP uses

Use in hours/season	No. of farmers	Percentage in total	Cumulative percentage
<10 h	6	23.1	33.3
10–20 h	10	38.5	88.9
20–30 h	2	7.7	100.0
Total	18	69.2	

Table 3.66 Distribution of local source farmers by combine SP service price

Rental price (Rs.) per acre	No. of farmers	Percentage in total	Cumulative percentage
<1000	6	23.1	33.3
1000–1200	10	38.5	88.9
>1200	2	7.7	100.0
Total	18	69.2	

Table 3.67 Distribution of local source farmers by rotavator with tractor price paid

Price in Rs. per hour	No. of farmers	Percentage in total	Cumulative percentage
<500	1	3.8	12.5
500–1000	3	11.5	50.0
>1000	4	15.4	100.0
Total	8	30.8	

Table 3.68 Distribution of local source farmers by laser leveller with tractor use per season

Use in hours/season	No. of farmers	Percentage in total	Cumulative percentage
<10	6	23.1	35.3
10–20	3	11.5	52.9
20–30	4	15.4	76.5
>=40	4	15.4	100.0
Total	17	65.4	

tractor-driven combine harvester which was used for less than 10 h in most cases, and cost was similar to the modal charges of the SP combines. About 31% farmers used rotavator with tractor and it was one of the more used equipments. The usage and prices are given in Tables 3.56, 3.65, 3.66 and 3.67.

Only two farmers (8%) used cultivator with tractor and for only less than five or just 5–10 h. Here again, leaser levellers was the most commonly used equipment with 65% farmer doing that and with varying usage as Table 3.68 shows.

Only 3 farmers (about 11%) used straw-reaper and just for less than 20 h and in one case 20–40 h. All farmers rated custom service as good (89%) and very good (11%) mainly due to easy availability. A quarter of them did not use

agro-machinery earlier, and another 35% managed otherwise with 42% being users of local sources earlier too. Major benefits reported were lower cost, suited for smallholders and viable operations in that order (Table 3.52).

Only 23% of them reported seeking any advice on use of agro-inputs, and sources were mostly private agencies (in 66% cases), and Govt., and PACS to some extent (17% each) mainly sought for yield increase and for general learning. Field demons were experienced by only two farmers (8%) and only from private agencies. Only two farmers (8%) reported receiving information from govt. agencies for better knowledge on agro-inputs. Agro-fairs were the major source of new information which was so for a majority (61%) of farmers and for its benefits like information on new seed varieties and other new products.

3.6 Summary

The franchises were into custom rentals since average of 3 years varying from 1 to 5 years, and two of them were landless while others had small and holdings with one of them leasing land as well, operating an average of 11 acres most of it owned in most cases. By occupation, they were drivers or farmers or mechanics. They catered to as many as 5 village farmers on an average ranging from 3 to 8 villages with average farmers served being 56 per year ranging from 10 to 200. Mostly, booking was done by farmers on phone or by personal visit to the franchisee service provider, and mode of payment was cash only which was either paid at the time of booking or after service delivery or part advance and part after service, and only one service provider reporting part credit provision. Maintenance was not a big issue as it was partly taken care of by franchisor (ZFS) and only partly met by service provider. Two of the five franchisees reported achieving viability while others still have to achieve it. It took 2 and 4 years each to reach viable operations, and the other three were either into loss making or just break-even. The main reason was that they were either new businesses or had bought some costly machines.

Of the 6 PACS studied, all were on an average working in this activity for 5 years ranging from 4 to 7 years, and mostly started this business during 2007–2010 with majority in the last two years (2009 and 2010), and all have staff which was fulltime which average 2 varying from 1 to 3. Each one had at least one driver for running the service. The membership of PACS ranged from 477 to 1146 with average of 750 farmer members with only one having less than 400 members. But, only 68% members were active on an average. Of all members, only 10% were making use of rental services ranging from 45 to 150 members across PACS. Three PACS (50%) had 50–100 members each using the services. Each PACS had one or two tractors with more having only one on average. A tractor worked for 553 h on an average ranging from just 40 h in one case to as many as 1000 h in another case. Only one PACS had a trailer.

Seed drill was the most commonly owned equipment by PACS with some having as many as 4 and on average 2.5 each, but it was used for 95 h per year on an average ranging from 10 to 240 h. Since potato was not widely grown the area, potato planter was available with only one PACS and was leased out at the going rate and was used for only 60 h. One PACS each also had a reaper and a drolly each with their use being for 130 h and 650 h each. All these PACS had availed of subsidy from PSFC of the order of 33% on major machines like tractor and equipment such as rotavator and laser leveller. Further, some PACS (2) had availed of bank loan to add to their portfolio or buy machines and equipment besides subsidy while others had put their own money into these assets. One of the two had already repaid the bank loan while the other was yet to do so.

Rotavator, laser land leveller, and disc harrow emerged as the most hired equipment across all the PACS with two each reporting in each category. The farmers avail of these and other equipments by mostly visiting the PACS centre (reported by 50% PACS) and also by telephone booking or advance payment booking on first come first serve basis. Payment for the service is generally some advance and some after delivery of service (67% PACS reporting that) followed by only after delivery of service and advance plus part payment after service and part credit in that order.

But, none of the PACS tried borrowing or exchanging machines or equipment across neighbouring PACS. They were also not promoting their services specifically. While four had achieved viability, the two were still to do so. Only two of them faced competition from other players in this service business. The viability was achieved over 5 years by two of them and over six by another and in just 4 years by one of them. The maintenance cost ranged from a low of Rs. 15,000 to a high of Rs. 60,000 per year with the latter reported by two PACS. The major problems reported in achieving viability in two PACS were delayed payment from farmers and lack of staff to provide the service.

All of them reported serving small farmers with one claiming 100% if its members being small and another 25–99% farmers being small with just one admitting that only less than 25% were small farmers. The surveyed user farmer profile showed that these claims are far from reality in most cases as operated holding are very large on an average. Also, since most hired equipment is laser leveller, rotavator, and the like, and general tractor owned ship is on average one, the tractor is not used that much which should be cause for concern as that is the costliest machine for a farmer.

ZFS franchisee served farmer-operated holdings were mostly large and medium accounting for 78% of all farmers. Further, farmers had this land at multiple places with average plots being 2.4 ranging from 1 to 4. Further, 2/3 of them owned tractors and some had more than one each with some owning cultivator (50%) seed drill, planker, and disc harrow (28% each), and two owning combine harvesters (14%). These ZFS and local custom rental service user farmers were generally smaller than their ZFS counterparts both in owned and operated land on an average which ranged from 2 to 30 acres and 2–52 acres, respectively. They were younger

in age had smaller number of plots of land and lesser ownership of tractors. Though they had smaller cropped area of wheat, paddy and cotton as they has lower operated holdings, they hired in many more machines and equipment than their ZFS exclusive counterparts. This shows that ZFS caters to both large and small farmers depending on the local area and the franchisee operations. They hired multiple machines ranging from 2 to 10 with most frequent number being 2 and 5 and average being about 5 machines. Combine was used by all of them and tractor by 50% of them for 20–40 h unlike their ZFS exclusive ones who used it only for less than 20 h each.

Most of the ZFS franchisee serviced farmers (70%) had semi-medium, medium and large land holding under paddy with only 21% not growing it at all. On the other hand, cotton was grown on much smaller area (semi-medium size) or not grown by a majority of the farmers at all (57%). All farmers grew wheat as it did not compete with other crops in season unlike paddy and cotton competing with each other in the same season. Only three PACS farmers grew potato on a small area of their land ranging from less than 5 to 10 acres. Other crops were grown only in less than 5 acres in all categories except in case of one farmer in ZFS plus local service takers and two each in case of PACS and local and only local sources.

ZFS franchisee serviced farmers generally hired one or two machines (64 and 21% each) with a few renting in three machines each. Tractor was the most common hired machine (by 50%) followed by rotavator alone or with tractor i.e. 35 and 28% each, respectively. Tractor was hired for less than 20 h in majority cases.

In general, the PACS service using farmers were not that large with average owned holding of the order of 12 acres and operated size of 19 acres ranging from complete landless and operating just four acres of leased land to as much as 43 acres of owned and 45 acres of operated land. Except one, no one had any other occupation. About 41% did not lease in any land and 89% did not lease out any. Only three PACS farmers leased out some land ranging from less than five acres to as much as more than 25 acres. Finally, in operations categories, only 2 were small and two medium with the rest 85% either medium or large-category land operators with as many as up to 5 plots with average being 2.4. The average number of tractors was 1.22 with four farmers not having tractors at all (15% of total). Some of them did not grow paddy and cotton at all and others average of 13 and 4 acres, respectively. Every farmer grew wheat and average of 17 acres. Interestingly, on average they hired 3.6 machines from PACS centres and they mostly used non-tractor equipment or tractor with equipment if they did not have tractor followed by laser leveller. Rotavator was the most used equipment and sand the costlier per hour followed by combine harvester.

About 96% of the PACS farmers were satisfied with the service with 11% rating it very good and other as good and only one farmer rating it poor. The reason for satisfaction was good availability of service in 93% cases. Earlier, most of them used only local sources and few reporting other means like relatives and other sources with only one reporting PACS as the earlier source as well. Lower cost was

a major benefit of the PACS service as it was for local source. Also, availability for infrequent use was a good reason as it would be difficult to buy a machine for infrequent use. Availability and proximity were the major reasons for use of service from PACS and local sources.

As against new service providers, in case of local sources, farmers were also generally smaller land holders or operators than their ZFS counterparts and had this land in just two places on an average. Only two farmers had leased out land and that was in the range of 10–25 acres each. Interestingly, 30% of them did not grow paddy and 50% did not grow cotton while all growing wheat. They had one tractor with them on an average and hired only two machines each ranging from 2 to 7 payment was made on delivery of service in majority cases (72%) and on part advance and part on delivery in 21% cases and only one farmer reporting advance and some day's credit. All of the farmers were satisfied with rental services rating it as good (71%) or very good (29%), and it was mainly on availability they had rated these service providers (79%) as satisfactory or the quality of service (15%). Earlier, these farmers either did not use rental machinery (50%) or used local sources (30%) only or managed through other means (20%).

The above examination of the business models of the two agencies in custom rentals of machinery and equipment in Punjab shows that there is plenty of demand for such services from small farmers in general and from other categories of farmers also for some costly machines which cannot be owned at the individual farmer level. The use of PACS has been an innovative move on the part of the PSFC as it is a local level member-based agency which is known for its farmer linkage as it also supplies fertilisers and working capital loans to member farmers. The farmer level analysis of their services across types of farmers—both ZFS, local individual sources, PACS and other combinations shows that across all cases, farmers are generally happy using services though in some cases there are issue of price of service or timely availability as the sowing or harvesting windows are short. There is a need to encourage this practice across all states and regions with proper incentivisation of service for providers as it is really the most effective way of cutting cost of farm production and making operations more efficient and therefore increase yields as well. There should also be rationalisation of equipment keeping in mind the local needs of small farmers. Further, more services could be added or local machine owners could be encouraged to deposit their machines to such centres for their use when idle to cope up with the shortage of certain machines in peak demand season.

Appendix

See Tables 3.69 and 3.70.

Table 3.69 Basic profile of franchisees of ZFS

Parameter	No. of franchisees	Minimum	Maximum	Average
Working since (years)	5	1	5	2.9
Number of drivers engaged	2	1	1	1
Own land holding (acre)	5	0	32	9.8
Leased in land (acre)	5	0	6	1.2
Operated land holding (acre)	5	0	38	11
No. of villages served	5	3	8	5
Number of farmers taking rental services/year	5	10	200	56
Season-wise custom hiring service users kharif (No. of farmers)	5	5	200	55
Season-wise custom hiring service use-kharif (No. of hours)	5	250	1800	970
Season-wise custom hiring service kharif (area covered in acres)	5	50	300	170
Season-wise custom hiring service users-rabi (No. of farmers)	5	10	200	56
Season-wise custom hiring service use-rabi (No. of hours)	5	450	1800	960
Season-wise custom hiring service rabi (area in acres)	5	130	300	186
No. of tractors with service provider	5	1	3	1.8
HP of tractor-1	5	50	55	54
HP of tractor-2	3	35	55	45
HP of tractor-3	1	50	50	50
Tractor: price/hour	5	200	220	216
Tractor: no. of hours operated per year	5	200	1500	850
No. of Disc harrows with service provider	5	0	1	0.8
Disc harrows: price/hour	2	50	120	85
Disc harrows with tractor: price/hour	2	500	500	500
Disc harrows: No. of hours operated/year	4	40	300	125
No. of Rotavator with service provider	5	1	3	1.4
Rotavator: price/hour	2	100	300	200
Rotavator with tractor: price/hour	3	800	1200	1000
Rotavator: No. of hours operated per year	5	100	400	240
No. of cultivator with service provider	5	0	1	0.8
Cultivator: price/hour	2	25	100	62.5
Cultivator with tractor: price/hour	2	350	400	375
Cultivator: no. of hours operated per year	4	0	300	95
No. of laser land leveller with service provider	5	0	1	0.4
Laser leveller with tractor: price/hour	2	600	600	600
Laser leveller: no. of hours operated/year	2	400	600	500
No. of power tiller with service provider	5	0	1	0.2
Power tiller: price/day	1	400	400	400
Power tiller: no. of hours operated/year	1	50	50	50

(continued)

Table 3.69 (continued)

Parameter	No. of franchisees	Minimum	Maximum	Average
No. of Seed drill with service provider	5	0	1	0.6
Seed drill with tractor: price/acre	3	400	400	400
Seed drill: no. of hours operated per year	3	50	200	143.33
No. of Roto seed drill with service provider	5	0	1	0.2
Roto seed drill with tractor: price/acre	1	900	900	900
Roto seed drill: no. of hours operated/year	1	100	100	100
No. of happy seeder with service provider	5	0	1	0.4
Happy seeder with tractor: price/acre	2	800	1100	950
Happy seeder: no. of hours operated/year	2	100	180	140
No. of reaper with service provider	5	0	1	0.6
Reaper with tractor: price/acre	3	300	300	300
Reaper: no. of hours operated per year	3	150	300	208.33
No. of generator with service provider	5	0	1	0.4
Generator: price/day	2	800	800	800
Generator: no. of hours operated per year	2	50	500	275

Source PSFC (2014)

Table 3.70 A profile of PACS AMSCs in Bathinda

Parameter	Number	Minimum	Maximum	Mean
Working as a custom hiring service provider since (years)	6	4	7	5.17
Number of staff working: regular (fulltime)	5	1	3	2.20
Number of drivers working in the agency	6	1	2	1.17
Number of working hours/day for PACS rental service staff	6	8	8	8
No. of villages served by PACS AMSC	6	1	3	2
Number of PACS members	6	477	1146	750
Active members	6	312	650	513
Passive members	6	69	496	237
Number of members taking rental services every year	6	45	150	77.50
Number of non-members taking rental services every year	6	0	200	59.17
Season-wise custom hiring service kharif (no. of farmers)	6	40	250	117.50
Season-wise custom hiring service kharif (no. of hours)	6	30	2000	630
Season-wise custom hiring service kharif (area in acres)	6	70	1200	390
Season-wise custom hiring service rabi (no. of farmers)	6	30	240	107.50
Season-wise custom hiring service rabi (no. of hours)	6	30	1500	510
Season-wise custom hiring service rabi (area in acres)	6	80	900	331.67
No. of tractors in the society	6	1	2	1.17
HP of tractor-1	6	50	75	60
HP of tractor-2	1	55	55	55
Tractor: no. of hours operated per year	6	40	1000	553.33
No. of trailer in the society	6	0	1	.50
Trailer: price/day	3	200	250	223.33

(continued)

Table 3.70 (continued)

Parameter	Number	Minimum	Maximum	Mean
Trailer going rate of the village	1	400	400	400
No. of hours trailer operated per year	3	10	700	270
No. of disc harrows in the society	6	0	4	2
Disc harrow price/hour	2	50	50	50
Disc harrows with tractor: price/hour	2	700	700	700
Disc harrow: going rate of the village	1	80	80	80
Disc harrows with tractor: going rate of the village	1	800	800	800
Disc harrows: no. of hours operated per year	4	80	1000	372.50
No. of Rotavators in the society/with service provider	6	1	2	1.17
Rotavator: price/hour	1	250	250	250
Rotavator with tractor: price/hour	5	900	1200	1060
Rotavator with tractor: going rate of the village	5	900	1300	1080
Rotavator: no. of hours operated per year	6	30	250	113.33
No. of cultivator in the society/with service provider	6	0	2	1.17
Cultivator with tractor: price/hour	5	350	800	650
Cultivator: going rate of the village	3	350	850	633.33
Cultivator: no. of hours operated per year	5	20	1000	260
No. of laser levellers in the society/with service provider	6	1	2	1.17
Laser leveller with tractor: price/hour	6	500	700	575
Laser leveller: going rate of the village	3	600	650	616.67
Laser leveller: no. of hours operated per year	6	30	600	218.33
No. of plankers in the society	6	0	1	0.33
Planker with tractor: price/hour	2	700	700	700
Planker: no. of hours operated per year	2	30	150	90
No. of Ridgers in the society/with service provider	6	0	1	0.17
Ridger with tractor: price/hour	1	300	300	300
Ridger: going rate of the village	1	300	300	300
Ridger: no. of hours operated per year	1	20	20	20
No. of seed drill in the society	6	1	4	2.50
Seed drill: price/hours	6	30	50	46.67
Seed drill: going rate of the village	3	40	80	56.67
Seed drill: no. of hours operated per year	6	10	240	95
No. of potato planters in the society	6	0	1	0.17
Potato planter: price/hour	1	50	50	50
Potato planter: going rate of the village	1	50	50	50
Potato planter: no. of hours operated per year	1	60	60	60
No. of reapers in the society	6	0	1	0.17
Reaper with tractor: price/acre	1	300	300	300
Reaper: no. of hours operated per year	1	130	130	130
No. of trollies in the society/with service provider	6	0	1	0.17
Drolly: price/day	1	650	650	650
Drolly: no. of hours operated per year	1	10	10	10

Chapter 4
Supermarket Retailing of Agro-Inputs: A Case Study from Uttar Pradesh

4.1 Introduction: Context, Profile, and Business Model of Hydric

There are 42,000 traditional input retailers, 10,000 state-run stores including cooperatives and a few hundred modern retail stores in UP which sell agro-inputs. Further, co-operative and state stores provide 62% of fertilisers with another 35% being supplied by private traditional stores and 5% by modern stores (Reardon et al. 2011). It is also important to note that the larger players like Hariyali Kissan Bazaar (HKB) of DCM Shriram and Triveni Khushali Bazaar of Triveni Engineering which made a pioneering entry in this sector in the state have shut shop within a few years of operations. Therefore, it is very important to understand what makes Khushali Krishi Kendras (K3) stores viable and sustainable and also to examine whether they have been inclusive and effective as UP is dominated by marginal and small farmers. In this context, this chapter assesses the performance of a local agro-supplies supermarket chain—Khushali Krishi Kendras (KKK) operated by Hydric Farm Inputs Pvt. Ltd. which is an enterprise of Rohtas Enterprises based in Lucknow. The Rohtas group is a real estate group. The Hydric farm inputs was registered in late 2003 at the time when HKB was already operating in Uttar Pradesh. There was also another player—Triveni Engineering—operating Triveni Khushali Bazaar in the state. This group had sugar mill in the area. The basic purpose of Hydric was to capture 5–10% of the market by operating in the relative interiors of rural Uttar Pradesh where there was low or no competition. It basically focused on trading of farm inputs supported by technical guidance to the farmers especially on seeds. The intention was to improve yields and lower cost of production. In sugarcane, it came up with a new product called sugar pack, jointly with Uniphos Enterprises Ltd. (formerly United Phosphorus Ltd.).

The first outlet was opened at Karanpur in late October 2004 followed by another one in Sitapur which was under an arrangement with Hindustan Petroleum Corporation Limited (HPCL) unlike the first one which was owned. All of these

S. Singh, *Institutional Innovations in the Delivery of Farm Services in India*,
https://doi.org/10.1007/978-81-322-3753-2_4

stores are company operated but have been acquired mostly under lease arrangements from different players like HPCL, *Mandi Parishad* (market council), and the former local kings (Rajas). Only the first store was company owned and company operated (COCO). Initially, it was thought that the COCO store will be viable as there are good margins in the farm input business, but the difficulty in obtaining various permissions to build and start a store led to the decision to lease in outlets and, first of all, HPCL was approached followed by Rajas. In Uttar Pradesh, each district has one or two Rajas who owned plenty of land or real estate. The company gave some advance to them for construction of the stores and provided the layout of the stores. These stores were leased to the company for 10 years. The stores have space area of 1100 ft^2 of which 350 ft^2 was for display and the rest for storage. Most of the HPCL outlets were at the fuel stations in rural interiors which were either not functioning or not viable. HPCL made this infrastructure of the store for Hydric and leased it out to the company. Some stores were as big as 5000 ft^2 area which Hydric calls mini-hubs. The smaller ones are 625 ft^2 each.

Since the last few years, Hydric has also worked out a lease arrangement with state *Mandi Parishad* (Agro-Market Council) for operating K3 stores. In 2015, it was operating 2 COCO stores, 20 HPCL, 31 Raja and 26 Mandi stores. Most of the Mandi stores started from 2010 onwards, HPCL stores since 2005 going up to 2009 and the Raja ones starting in 2004 and going up to 2010. Overtime, some of the HPCL stores have been closed down and Mandi ones are being increased. In the case of *Mandi Parishad*, there is a fix rent of each store unlike HPCL where there is a percentage of sales and a fixed charge on display area to be paid. On the other hand, stores leased from Rajas are at the rate of Rs. 4 per sq ft. Only a few of the Mandi stores are in district headquarters with the rest located in subdistrict or bigger village level. The *Mandi Parishad* buildings were constructed for the purpose of *Kisan Seva Kendra* (Farmers Service Centre) and were redesigned for leasing out to Hydric. Another major player in farm input business in UP—IFFCO also has 65 Farmer Service Centres (FSS) of which 45 are in *Mandi Parishad* leased outlets.

All the stores are run by the company with its own staff which number 400, and including office staff in Lucknow, there are 457 staff. Each store is manned by a centre in-charge, one accountant, an entomologist, and a field worker. In bigger hubs, there are 7–8 staff. Though the hubs have a bigger area including the lawn, the hubs and centres do not operate in a hub spoke model as it was leading to very high secondary freight. Due to the cost involved in shifting products from hub to spoke, this practice was stopped after one year when it had one hub and 4 centres. The outlets sell various inputs such as fertilisers, weedicides, fungicides, micronutrients, bio-inputs, agro-implements, and cattle feed. Though normally it takes 3 years for a store to become viable, in some areas, the company was able to achieve viability at the store level within 6 months.

Overtime, Hydric has moved to preferring *Mandi Parishad* outlets, as there are higher footfalls in these outlets due to the farmer visits to Mandi for selling produce and availability of cash to buy from these stores on cash and carry basis since the company does not offer credit as a policy. The company is likely to reach 97 Mandi outlets from the present 26. The company also tried operations in Haryana and

Uttarakhand with two and four stores each but had to give up because of the logistical problem of moving materials besides higher cost of operations despite the outlets being leased from HPCL. There was also higher competition in Haryana. The company believes that keeping fixed cost low helps achieve viability sooner. It also believes that franchising cannot be used as there is lack of commitment to sell given products and such players are driven by margins.

The company agrees that if it was not able to lease in store space from various players like HPCL, *Mandi Parishad,* and Rajas, it would not have been able to scale-up and also be viable. This leasing in has led to lowering of overhead cost. This was one of the innovative strategies used by the company to achieve cost-effective operation and scale at the same time. The material is directly supplied to the stores, and there is no warehousing involved. There are also plenty of store-to-store exchanges of products to manage lower volumes of demand at each store. The company deals in products from more than 3 dozen supplying companies as an institutional buyer/distributor. Like other distributors, it has to do advance booking in some products and gets higher margin as a wholesaler. The company gets 6-day credit period for products supplied by different companies.

Each store caters to 1800–4600 farmers and some going up to 6000 farmers if they are located in district headquarter. The company claims that 75% of its clients are small and marginal farmers and these farmers buy from K3 outlets whenever they can afford to buy on cash. This is so because the quality of products at the stores is better and the prices fair. The farmers are given loyalty cards, and their profiles are maintained at each store level. The farmers are also given SMS-based voice mail information, about various schemes and extension. Each store caters to farmers in a radius of 15 km^2.

In 2014–15, the company had turnover of Rs. 77 crores (Table 4.1). Seeds and chemical pesticides account for 1/3rd of the turnover each, fertilisers and other 25% and the rest coming from cattle feed and agricultural implements. The *kharif* sales are higher due to large-scale cultivation of paddy in the areas served by the company. Different stores carry different types and packs of different products

Table 4.1 Annual turnover of Hydric (2004–05 to 2013–14)

Year	Turnover in Rs. crore
2004–05	0.32
2005–06	2.04
2006–07	6.73
2007–08	21.18
2008–09	27.01
2009–10	33.26
2010–11	35.98
2011–12	40.42
2012–13	56.37
2013–14	77.00

Source Company records

depending on the cropping pattern in the local area. The turnover of stores varies from Rs. 50 lakhs to Rs. 2.5 crores each.

It claims that it has 5% share in sales of farm inputs in each locality where its stores are located. It does not feel that cash sales are a barrier as farmers value good quality and reasonable prices. It also attempted operations as a business correspondent of ICICI bank but could not continue operations due to its location in Lucknow which was far away from the farmers being served and was not permitted by RBI rules. It also attempted life insurance jointly with a few insurance companies but discontinued this as it was not compatible with its core business. It has its own brand of pesticides and is also coming up with an arrangement with ITC wherein it will manage the agro-input business of the 8 Choupal Sagar outlets in Uttar Pradesh. The ITC will make separate premises, and it will be geared to meet farmer's needs. The company offers different prices for the same products across different outlets in order to remain price competitive in each market.

It claims that 70–80% farmers have benefitted from its operations in local areas. It has also worked with the state government by selling subsidised seed of wheat and paddy from its outlets. Another innovative measure the company carried out is training specialised spray franchisees who are given spray machines on rental of Rs. 10 per day. This is also used to promote liquid fertiliser application in order to overcome shortage of fertilisers. It has 2–4 spray franchisees in each centre who charge for the services from the farmers. They are trained in the use of machines and inputs by the company. It also undertakes soil testing for the farmers for Rs. 50 per sample. It has continued to retain farmer loyalty with only some big farmers moving away in the initial years. All the farmer services such as voice-based SMS and other extension materials are produced in house, and farmer helpline is available to all farmers. It also organises farmer's g*oshtis* (discussions) at the stores as well as in the villages wherein extension specialists from KVKs and agro-input companies interact with farmers. Some of these *goshtis* are sponsored, and the others are financed by the company. The field staff interacts with 30–50 farmers across one/two villages per day and collects all the information relating to their profile. Night *ghoshtis* are much more useful where there are technical sessions. Mega *ghoshtis* are held at the stores where farmers across districts participate. It has also participated in developmental projects like *Sunehra* India of Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation and Janhit Foundation for providing quality inputs and technical expertise to farmer groups. The company has also acquired a licence to procure farm produce, i.e. oilseeds, pulses, and maize. Since the company supplies inputs to farmers, it knows which farmer has grown which type of crop with what kind of inputs.

4.2 Methodology

Hydric had 79 centres (K3s) across UP in mid-2015 (Table 4.62 in Appendix). The year of setting up of each centre, type of centres (whether owned, leased from HPCL, Rajas, or *Mandi Parishad*), and the district profiles were considered to

Table 4.2 District-wise and store type-wise details of sample farmers

District	Centre	Type	Year of opening	Buyers	Non-buyers
Barabanki	Safdarganj	Mandi	2013	10	6
Barabanki	Satrikh	HPCL	2006	10	6
Barabanki	Ram Nagar	Raja	2006	10	6
Lakhimpur	**Karanpur**	**Owned**	**2004**	**10**	**6**
Lakhimpur	Kasta	HPCL	2008	10	6
Lakhimpur	Mohammadi	Mandi	2012	10	6
Lakhimpur	Aliganj	Raja	2007	10	6
All	**7**			**70**	**42**

choose a sample of seven such stores for farmer interviews—both of K3 buyers—exclusive and others and non-K3 buyers to compare and contrast the farmer-level impact of K3 centres (Table 4.2). Our sample consisted of three types of farmers in UP—exclusive K3 buyers, K3 buyers who also bought from other sources, and non-K3 buyers who bought from traditional sources. This was to exactly understand the preferences and engagement of the different types of buying and non-buying farmers. Further, the farmers belonged to different categories of marginal, small, semi-medium, medium, and large in both buying and non-buying strata. This was meant to assess the inclusiveness of the new channel (K3). Though exclusive buyers were a small percentage of the total (18%), they were substantial, i.e. 33% of the K3 buyers. The %age of exclusive buyers was higher in Lakhimpur than that in Barabanki. It would be interesting to understand their profile and reasons for being exclusive K3 buyers for all inputs (Table 4.3).

Table 4.3 Category-wise distribution of sample farmers in UP

District and farmer type	No. of farmers	% of total
Lakhimpur	64 (100)	57.14
K3 exclusive buyer in Lakhimpur (% in Lakhimpur)	14(21.87)	12.5
K3 buyer (“)	26 (40.63)	23.21
All K3 buyer	40 (62.5)	35.71
Non-K3 buyer	24 (37.5)	21.43
Barabanki	48 (100)	42.86
K3 exclusive buyer (%in Barabanki)	7(14.58)	6.25
K3 buyer (“)	23(47.92)	20.54
All K3 buyer	30 (62.5)	26.79
Non-K3 buyer	18(37.5)	16.07
Total of both districts	112	100
K3 buyer (“)	21	18.75
K3 buyer	49	43.75
All K3 buyer	70	62.5
Non-K3 buyer	42	37.5

Note Figures in parentheses are % within each district
Source Primary Data

4.3 Major Findings

Tables 4.4 and 4.5 show that though UP is dominated by small and marginal farmers in general, Barabanki farmers were much smaller in average land size and were predominantly marginal and small in terms of their proportion in total. The average size of land in Lakhimpur was almost double that of in Barabanki both in owned and in operated land terms. There was higher leasing in net terms in Lakhimpur making the operational landholding larger by almost one acre on an average than the owned landholding. The K3 buyers were smaller farmers in general than their non-buying counterparts especially those who exclusively bought from K3. But, on an average, K3 buyers (exclusive) leased in much higher land on an average both in Lakhimpur and in Barabanki than their non-K3 counterparts. The average operated land size of K3 non-exclusive buyers in Lakhimpur was as high as 11 acres, while those who bought exclusively, it was only 6 acres. The smallest average landholding was that of non-K3 buyers in Barabanki, i.e. just 2.87 acres (Table 4.5).

Table 4.4 District-wise and farmer category-wise distribution of farmers by own landholding

Type of farmers and % age in total	Farmer category					
	Marginal farmers	Small farmers	Semi-medium farmers	Medium farmers	Large farmers	Total
Total No. of farmers	46	29	25	10	2	112
%age	41.07	25.89	22.32	8.92	1.79	100
Average	1.48	3.92	8.11	17.5	50	5.97
No. of farmers—Lakhimpur	22	15	17	8	2	64
%age	34.38	23.43	26.56	12.50	3.13	100
Average	1.48	3.7	9.19	18.12	50	7.44
No. of farmers—Barabanki	24	14	8	2	0	48
%age	50	29.16	16.66	4.16	0	100
Average	1.49	4.16	7.41	15	0	3.82
No. of exclusive K3 buyers	7	7	6	1	0	21
%age	33.33	33.33	28.57	4.77	0	100
Average	1.78	3.86	7.67	17	0	6.06
No. of K3 buyers	14	14	13	7	1	49
%age	28.57	28.57	26.53	14.29	2.04	100
Average	1.52	3.93	7.67	18.57	50	7.26
No. of all K3 buyers	21	21	19	8	1	70
%age	30	30	27.14	11.43	1.43	100
Average	1.61	3.9	7.67	18.38	50	6.68

(continued)

Table 4.4 (continued)

Type of farmers and % age in total	Farmer category					
	Marginal farmers	Small farmers	Semi-medium farmers	Medium farmers	Large farmers	Total
No. of non-K3 buyers	25	8	6	2	1	42
%age	59.52	19.05	14.29	4.76	2.38	100
Average	1.38	3.97	9.5	14	50	4.79
No. of exclusive K3 buyers—Lakhimpur	5	4	4	1	0	14
%age	35.72	28.57	28.57	7.14	0	100
Average	1.8	3.75	8	17	0	5.21
No. of exclusive K3 buyers—Barabanki	2	3	2	0	0	7
%age	28.57	42.86	28.57	0	0	100
Average	1.75	4	7	0	0	4.21
No. of K3 buyers—Lakhimpur	5	7	8	5	1	26
%age	19.23	26.92	30.77	19.23	3.85	100
Average	1.5	3.64	7.69	20	50	9.4
No. of K3 buyers—Barabanki	9	7	5	2	0	23
%age	39.13	30.43	21.74	8.70	0	100
Average	1.53	4.21	7.65	15	0	4.85
No. of all K3 buyers—Lakhimpur	10	11	12	6	1	40
%age	25	27.50	30	15	2.50	100
Average	1.65	3.68	7.79	19.5	50	7.94
No. of all K3 buyers—Barabanki	11	10	7	2	0	30
%age	36.67	33.33	23.33	6.67	0	100
Average	1.57	4.15	4.46	15	0	4.7
No. of non-K3 buyers—Lakhimpur	12	4	5	2	1	24
%age	50	16.67	20.83	8.33	4.17	100
Average	1.33	3.75	10	14	50	6.63
No. of non-K3 buyers—Barabanki	13	4	1	0	0	18
%age	72.22	22.22	5.56	0	0	100
Average	1.42	4.19	7		0	2.35

Source Primary Data

This is in contrast to what Reardon et al. (2011) found based on a study of 6 large hub retail outlets of HKB with two each across central, eastern, and western UP which in 2010 had 300 outlets across states with 97 in UP of which 30 were hubs and 67 small stores with limited product range. In total, 810 farm households across 30

Table 4.5 District-wise and farmer category-wise distribution of farmers by operated landholding

District-wise operated landholding	MF	SF	SMF	MF	LF	Total
Total No. of farmers	38	34	24	12	4	112
%age	33.93	30.36	21.43	10.71	3.57	100
Average	1.6	4.08	8.04	15.52	41.25	6.64
Total No. of farmers Lakhimpur	19	16	16	9	4	64
%age	28.13	25	25	14.06	6.25	100
Average	3.97	3.97	8.13	16.44	41.25	8.39
Total No. of farmers Barabanki	19	18	8	3	0	48
%age	39.58	37.50	16.67	6.25	0	100
Average	1.6	4.18	7.87	12.75	0	4.31
Total farmers (exclusive K3 buyers)	5	8	7	1	0	21
%age	23.81	38.10	33.33	4.76	0	100
Average	1.8	4	7.29	25	0	5.75
Total No. of farmers (K3 buyers)	10	16	11	9	3	49
%age	20.41	32.65	22.45	16.33	6.12	100
Average	1.5	4.12	8.14	14.58	38.33	8.5
Total No. of all K3 buyers	15	24	18	10	3	70
%age	21.43	34.29	25.71	14.29	4.29	100
Average	1.6	0.08	7.8	15.62	38.33	7.62
Total No. of non-K3 buyers	23	10	6	2	1	42
%age	54.76	23.81	14.29	4.76	2.38	100
Average	1.61	4.07	8.75	15	50	5.01
No. exclusive K3 buyers—Lakhimpur	3	5	5	1	0	14
%age	21.43	35.71	35.71	7.14	0	100
Average	1.83	3.8	7.2	25	0	6.11
No. exclusive K3 buyers—Barabanki	4	6	7	6	3	26
%age	15.38	23.08	26.92	23.08	11.54	100
Average	1.62	4.08	7.71	15.5	38.33	11.27
No. of K3 buyers—Lakhimpur	7	11	12	7	3	40
%age	17.50	27.50	30	17.50	7.50	100
Average	1.71	3.95	7.5	16.86	38.33	9.46
No. of K3 buyers—Barabanki	2	3	2	0	0	7
%age	28.57	42.86	28.57	0	0	100
Average	1.75	4.33	7.5	0	0	4.5
No. of all K3 buyers—Lakhimpur	6	10	4	3	0	23
%age	26.09	43.48	17.39	13.04	0	100
Average	1.42	4.15	8.87	12.75	0	5.38
No. of all K3 buyers—Barabanki	8	13	6	3	0	30
%age	26.67	43.33	20	10	0	100
Average	1.5	4.19	8.42	12.75	0	5.17
No. of non-K3 buyers—Lakhimpur	12	5	4	2	1	24

(continued)

Table 4.5 (continued)

District-wise operated landholding	MF	SF	SMF	MF	LF	Total
%age	50	20.83	16.67	8.33	4.17	100
Average	1.54	4	10	15	50	6.6
No. of non-K3 buyers—Barabanki	11	5	2	0	0	18
%age	61.11	27.78	11.11	0	0	100
Average	1.68	4.15	6.25	0	0	2.87

villages were surveyed out of which 420 were rural supermarket chain store users and 390 were non-supermarket chain (rural supermarket) users. These HKB farmers had an average landholding of 1.7 hac which was higher than the actual average of study areas (0.64 hacs) and that of the state (0.8 hacs). This was so as HKB outlets were located more in areas with larger holdings like western UP.

Canal irrigation was negligible and only in Barabanki district, a few marginal farmers depended on it. In Lakhimpur, only 10–25% farmers across categories also used canal irrigation along with tube well compared with 40–100% farmers using canal water alongside tube wells in Barabanki (Table 4.6). Except a few large farmers in Lakhimpur who were completely dependent on tube well-based irrigation, 2/3 farmers used tube well irrigation and 1/3 canal and tube well both. In general, exclusive buyers were less likely to own tractors compared with their K3 buyers counterparts and non-K3 buyers in both the districts, but Barabanki in general had lower ownership of tractors across all categories compared with those in Lakhimpur. This was also due to the fact that landholdings in Barabanki were much smaller than those in Lakhimpur. Of all, only 50% of farmers owned a tractor (Table 4.7). Further, more of small and marginal farmers had tractors in Barabanki than in Lakhimpur. Across the two districts, all medium and large farmers had a tractor and very few (10–15%) of small had a tractor with more of them having tractors in Barabanki than in Lakhimpur (Table 4.8).

It was found that 2/3 of farmers were in the age groups of 21–30, 31–40, and 41–50 years in both districts in case of those buying from both K3 and non-K3 buyers. There were 15–20% farmers mostly in semi-medium and medium categories who were above 60 years of age. In Lakhimpur, marginal and large farmer average age was lower than their other counterparts among K3 buyers and semi-medium and medium categories had farmers in higher age groups. On the other hand, in Barabanki, it was no difference in average age for any category except that there were no farmers in large category as landholdings were generally smaller. Overall, it was medium category farmers which were aged with average age being 51 years (Tables 4.9 and 4.10). On the other hand, among non-K3 buyers, it was marginal and small farmers who were older in age on average, especially those in Barabanki than their other counterparts (Table 4.11).

A vast majority of K3 farmers (91%) were Hindu, followed by Sikhs and Muslims in Lakhimpur, whereas all farmers in Barabanki were Hindus only. The non-Hindu farmers were mostly in small, medium, and large categories unlike their

Table 4.6 Source-wise and district-wise irrigation profile of farmers

Category of farmer	Source of irrigation			
	Own land irri. tube well (operated land irri. tube well)	Own land irri. canal (operated land irri. canal)	Own land irri. both sources (operated land irri. both sources)	Total
Lakhimpur	57 (56)	0 (0)	7 (8)	64
%age of total	89.06 (87.50)	0 (0)	10.94 (12.50)	100
Marginal farmers	17 (17)	0 (0)	2 (2)	19
%age in category	89.47 (89.47)	0 (0)	10.53 (10.53)	100
Small farmers	13 (12)	0 (0)	3 (4)	16
%age in category	81.25 (75)	0 (0)	18.75 (25)	100
Semi-medium farmers	15 (15)	0 (0)	1 (1)	16
%age in category	93.75 (93.75)	0 (0)	6.25 (6.25)	100
Medium farmers	8 (8)	0 (0)	1 (1)	9
%age in category	88.89 (88.89)	0 (0)	11.11 (11.11)	100
Large farmers	4 (4)	0 (0)	0 (0)	4
%age in category	100 (100)	0 (0)	0 (0)	100
Barabanki	20 (20)	4 (3)	24 (25)	48
%age in total	41.67 (41.67)	8.33 (6.25)	50 (52.08)	100
Marginal farmers	9 (9)	3 (2)	7 (8)	19
%age in category	47.37 (47.37)	15.79 (10.53)	36.84 (42.11)	100
Small farmers	9 (9)	0 (0)	9 (9)	18
%age in category	50 (50)	0 (0)	50 (50)	100
Semi-medium farmers	2 (2)	1 (1)	5 (5)	8
%age in category	25 (25)	12.50 (12.50)	62.50 (62.50)	100
Medium farmers	0 (0)	0 (0)	3 (3)	3
%age in category	0 (0)	0 (0)	100 (100)	100
Total in two districts	77 (76)	4 (3)	31 (33)	112
%age in total	68.75 (67.86)	3.57 (2.68)	27.68 (29.46)	100
Marginal farmers	26 (26)	3 (2)	9 (10)	38

(continued)

Table 4.6 (continued)

Category of farmer	Source of irrigation			
	Own land irri. tube well (operated land irri. tube well)	Own land irri. canal (operated land irri. canal)	Own land irri. both sources (operated land irri. both sources)	Total
%age in category	68.42 (68.42)	7.79 (5.26)	23.68 (26.32)	100
Small farmers	22 (21)	0 (0)	12 (13)	34
%age in category	64.71 (61.76)	0 (0)	35.29 (38.24)	100
Semi-medium farmers	17 (16)	1 (1)	6 (6)	24
%age in category	70.83 (66.67)	4.17 (4.17)	25 (25)	100
Medium farmers	8 (8)	0 (0)	4 (4)	12
%age in category	66.67 (66.67)	0 (0)	33.33 (33.33)	100
Large farmers	4 (4)	0 (0)	0 (0)	4
%age in category	100 (100)	0 (0)	0 (0)	100

Note figures in parentheses are for operated area
Source Primary Data

Hindu counterparts. On the other hand, non-K3 farmers were composed only of Hindu and Sikh farmers across the two districts and all K3 excusive buyers all happened to be Hindus. For more details of caste and religious profile of the farmers, see Appendix Tables 4.63, 4.64, 4.65 and 4.66.

In literacy, Barabanki had higher proportion of graduates but in general higher illiteracy than in Lakhimpur. The farmers in general were primary, secondary or higher secondary literate. Marginal and small ones were less literate than their counterparts across the two districts (Table 4.12). The Barabanki farmers had higher levels including in K3 exclusive category, and in general, there were relatively few graduate and postgraduate farmers and they (graduates and PGs) were mostly in non-buyer or non-exclusive buyers category so far as K3 was concerned (Table 4.13). The chi-square test showed that in terms of literacy levels, the two groups (K3 and non-K3) differed significantly (at 5% level) from each other.

So far as cropping pattern of farmers was concerned, there were clear differences across districts and sets of farmers. Sugarcane was main crop in Lakhimpur and accounted for 23% of GCA with K3 exclusive buyers putting as much as 50% area under it and other K3 farmers only 19%, thus altogether 25% of K3 buyer farmer area being under sugarcane. Compared with this, non-K3 buyers had only 20% area under the crop. Further, in Barabanki, it was a small time crop with only 1% area

Table 4.7 Pattern of tractor ownership across districts and farmer types

District and category	No. and % of farmers who owned tractor
All farmers	57
%age share	50.89
K3 exclusive	7
%age share	33.33
K3 buyers	32
%age share	65.31
All K3	39
%age share	55.71
All non-K3 buyers	18
%age share	42.86
Lakhimpur	36
%age share	56.25
K3 exclusive buyers—Lakhimpur	6
%age share	42.86
K3 buyers Lakhimpur	19
%age share	73.08
All K3 buyers Lakhimpur	25
%age share	62.50
Non-K3 buyers Lakhimpur	11
%age share	45.83
Barabanki	21
%age share	43.75
K3 exclusive buyers Barabanki	1
%age share	14.29
K3 buyers Barabanki	13
%age share	56.52
All K3 buyers Barabanki	14
%age share	46.67
Non-K3 buyers Barabanki	7
%age share	38.89

Source Primary Data

under it and that too mainly in case of non-K3 buyers who had 4% area under it. The K3 categories did not go for it at all. Overall, 15% of all surveyed farmer GCA was under sugarcane and average was 3.84 acres with those in Lakhimpur having 3.96 acres on an average. In kharif, major crop was paddy across both districts with share of 33 and 36% of GCA in Lakhimpur and Barabanki and 34% of area across districts followed by wheat in *rabi* which was equally important with 33 and 24% of GCA in Lakhimpur and Barabanki, the overall share of wheat in GCA being 30%. The next major crop was paddy in *zaid* season only in Lakhimpur with 7% of GCA grown only by a few large farmers in one set of villages. The other crops were

Table 4.8 Farmer category-wise and district-wise ownership of tractors

Farmer categories	District		
	Lakhimpur	Barabanki	Total
Marginal farmers	2	3	5
%age in distt total	5.56	14.29	8.77
% out of category total	10.53	15.79	13.16
Small farmers	6	9	15
%age in distt total	16.67	42.86	26.32
% out of category total	37.5	50	44.12
Semi-medium farmers	15	6	21
%age in distt total	41.67	28.57	36.84
% out of category total	93.75	75	87.5
Medium farmers	9	3	12
%age in distt total	25	14.29	21.05
% out of category total	100	100	100
Large farmers	4	0	4
%age in distt total	11.11	0	7.02
% out of category total	100	0	100
Total	36	21	57
%age	100	100	100
% out of category total	56.25	43.75	50.89
%age out of 57	63.16	36.84	100

Source Primary Data

mentha (mint or pudina) and mustard in that order with 7 and 4% of GCA across the two districts with mentha being grown only in Barabanki with 21% of GCA in the district and mustard in 11% of GCA in the district. The other high value crops in Barabanki were pulses in kharif (2% of GCA), *masoor* (1.8% of GCA), potato (1% of GCA) in *rabi,* and vegetables (1% of GCA) (Table 4.14). Further, it was exclusive buyers of K3 who grew relatively less paddy, maize, and wheat and more of pulses, mustard, mentha, potato, and vegetables across both the districts as %age of GCA, which are all high value crops. They were also more into sugarcane compared with their other counterparts in Lakhimpur.

On the other hand, farmer category-wise, cropping pattern revealed that sugarcane was a big crop for medium and semi-medium farmers who put as much as 20% of their GCA to this crop whereas marginal and small categories had only about 15% of their GCA. The sugarcane area was much larger among small, semi-medium, and medium categories with % of GCA being 32–41%. In Barabanki, very few marginal and small farmers only grew sugarcane and it was only 1–4% of their GCA but medium farmers in the district had as good a proportion as those in the other district. Paddy was an important crop for all categories of farmers with 30–35% of the GCA across categories. Maize was grown only in Barabanki by some marginal and small farmers on a small area varying between 0.6 and 2.5% of GCA. Same was the case with pulses in kharif with only Barabanki

Table 4.9 Distribution of K3 buyers by district and age groups

District and farmer category	Age groups						
	21–30	31–40	41–50	51–60	61–70	71 &>	Total
Lakhimpur	6	13	8	7	5	1	40
Average	28	37	46.63	55.29	65.2	84	45.28
%age	15	32.5	20	17.5	12.5	2.5	100
Marginal farmers	1	3	3	0	0	0	7
Average	25	38.33	45	0	0	0	39.29
%age	14.29	42.86	42.86	0	0	0	100
Small farmers	2	2	3	4	0	0	11
Average	27.50	36	44	55.75	0	0	43.82
%age	18.18	18.18	27.27	36.36	0	0	100
Semi-medium farmers	3	3	1	2	2	1	12
Average	29.33	35.33	50	54.5	63.5	84	47
%age	25	25	8.33	16.67	16.67	8.33	100
Medium farmers	0	3	0	1	3	0	7
Average	0	38.67	0	55	66.33	0	52.86
%age	0	42.86	0	14.29	42.86	0	100
Large farmers	0	2	1	0	0	0	3
Average	0	36	48	0	0	0	40
%age	0	66.67	33.33	0	0	0	100
Barabanki	5	5	10	6	4	0	30
Average	26.8	38.2	45.6	56.33	66	0	46.1
%age	16.67	16.67	33.33	20	13.33	0	100
Marginal farmers	2	1	2	1	2	0	8
Average	30	35	45.5	60	67.5	0	47.63
%age	25	12.5	25	12.5	25	0	100
Small farmers	2	2	4	4	1	0	13
Average	24.5	39	45.5	55.75	62	0	45.69
%age	15.38	15.38	30.77	30.77	7.69	0	100
Semi-medium farmers	1	2	1	1	1	0	6
Average	25	39	42	55	67	0	44.5
%age	16.67	33.33	16.67	16.67	16.67	0	100
Medium farmers	0	0	3	0	0	0	3
Average	0	0	47	0	0	0	47
%age	0	0	100	0	0	0	100
Total	11	18	18	13	9	1	70
Average	27.45	37.33	45.61	55.77	65.56	84	45.63
%age	15.71	25.71	25.71	18.57	12.86	1.43	100
Marginal farmers	3	4	5	1	2	0	15
Average	28.33	37.5	45.2	60	67.5	0	43.73
%age	20	26.67	33.33	6.67	13.33	0	100

(continued)

Table 4.9 (continued)

District and farmer category	Age groups						
	21–30	31–40	41–50	51–60	61–70	71 &>	Total
Small farmers	4	4	7	8	1	0	24
Average	26	37.5	44.86	55.75	62	0	44.83
%age	16.67	16.67	29.17	33.33	4.17	0	100
Semi-medium farmers	4	5	2	3	3	1	18
Average	28.25	36.8	46	54.67	64.67	84	46.17
%age	22.22	27.78	11.11	16.67	16.67	5.56	100
Medium farmers	0	3	3	1	3	0	10
Average	0	38.68	47	55	66.33	0	51.1
%age	0	30	30	10	30	0	100
Large farmers	0	2	1	0	0	0	3
Average	0	36	48	0	0	0	40
%age	0	6.67	33.33	0	0	0	100

Source Primary Data

farmers in marginal, small, and medium categories growing on a small percentage of GCA (2–4%). In rabi, wheat was a large crop in terms of %age of GCA occupied ranging from 25–35% in Lakhimpur and 20–25% of GCA in case of Barabanki. In Lakhimpur, not many farmer grew high value crops such as green peas, *masoor*, mustard or potato or mentha or vegetables, whereas, in Barabanki, mustard was 11% of GCA and grown by mostly small and semi-medium farmers on 13–17% of their GCA and potato on 1–2% of GCA by these categories of farmers. Semi-medium farmers also grew *masoo*r on 2.5% of their GCA. Mentha was a significant crop in the district grown by all categories of farmers on almost 20% of their GCA. zaid paddy was grown only by large farmers on 10% of their GCA. Vegetables found space only on medium and small farmers up to 1–2% of their GCA. Marginal farmers had less than 10% of GCA and small another 18% with rest equally divided among other three categories, but in Lakhimpur, the marginal category share was only 5% and small 8% compared with Barabanki where marginal had 14% of GCA and small had 35% of it with rest 30% with semi-medium and 20% with medium there being no large farmers. In Lakhimpur, large category had 40% and medium 20% share in GCA (Table 4.15).

In general, Barabanki had higher cropping intensity than Lakhimpur and, further, marginal farmers in Lakhimpur had higher cropping intensity than other categories except large ones; in Barabanki, it was not very different across categories where K3 exclusive buyers were less intensive than others and they were the most intensive cultivators of their land. Sugarcane was grown more by non-K3 buyers and mostly in Lakhimpur, and there was no difference in acreage of sugarcane across categories (Appendix Tables 4.67 and 4.68).

It was mostly paddy seed and wheat seed which were bought from the market by all types of farmers, and there were no differences across categories or districts

Table 4.10 Distribution of non-K3 buyers by district and age groups

District and farmer category	Age group					
	21–30	31–40	41–50	51–60	61–70	Total
Lakhimpur	4	6	7	6	1	24
Average	27.75	34.83	46.14	57.67	70	43.79
%age	16.67	25	29.17	25	4.17	100
Marginal farmers	1	3	6	2	0	12
Average	28	36.67	45.5	58.5	0	44
%age	8.33	25	50	16.67	0	100
Small farmers	1	1	1	1	1	5
Average	25	31	50	55	70	46.2
%age	20	20	20	20	20	100
Semi-medium farmers	2	0	0	2	0	4
Average	25	0	0	59.5	0	42.25
%age	50	0	0	50	0	100
Medium farmers	0	2	0	0	0	2
Average	0	34	0	0	0	34
%age	0	100	0	0	0	100
Large farmers	0	0	0	1	0	1
Average	0	0	0	55	0	55
%age	0	0	0	100	0	100
Barabanki	3	4	6	2	3	18
Average	23.33	38.75	46.67	54	66.33	45.11
%age	16.67	22.22	33.33	11.11	16.67	100
Marginal farmers	0	4	3	2	2	11
Average	0	38.75	45.67	54	64.5	48.09
%age	0	36.36	27.27	18.18	18.18	100
Small farmers	1	0	3	0	1	5
Average	22	0	47.67	0	70	47
%age	20	0	60	0	20	100
Semi-medium farmers	2	0	0	0	0	2
Average	24	0	0	0	0	24
%age	100	0	0	0	0	100
Total	7	10	13	8	4	42
Average	24.71	36.4	46.38	56.75	67.25	44.36
%age	16.67	23.81	30.95	19.05	9.52	100
Marginal farmers	1	7	9	4	2	23
Average	28	37.86	45.55	56.25	64.5	45.96
%age	4.35	30.43	39.13	17.39	8.7	100
Small farmers	2	1	4	1	2	10
Average	23.5	31	48.25	55	70	46.6
%age	20	10	40	10	20	100

(continued)

Table 4.10 (continued)

District and farmer category	Age group					
	21–30	31–40	41–50	51–60	61–70	Total
Semi-medium farmers	4	0	0	2	0	6
Average	24.5	0	0	59.5	0	36.17
%age	66.67	0	0	33.33	0	100
Medium farmers	0	2	0	0	0	2
Average	0	34	0	0	0	34
%age	0	100	0	0	0	100
Large farmers	0	0	0	1	0	1
Average	0	0	0	55	0	55
%age	0	0	0	100	0	100

Source Primary Data

Table 4.11 District-wise and category-wise distribution of K3 and non-K3 farmers by age groups

District and type of farmers	Age group					
	21–30	31–40	41–50	51–60	61–70	71 &>
All	**18**	**28**	**31**	**21**	**13**	**1**
%age	**16.07**	**25**	**27.68**	**18.75**	**11.61**	**0.89**
Lakhimpur	10	19	15	13	6	1
%age	8.93	16.96	13.39	10.61	5.36	0.89
Barabanki	8	9	16	8	7	0
%age	7.14	8.04	18.29	7.14	6.25	0
Lakhimpur K3 exclusive buyer	3	4	3	2	1	1
%age	2.68	3.57	2.68	1.79	0.89	0.89
Lakhimpur K3 buyer	3	9	5	5	4	0
%age	2.68	8.04	4.46	4.46	3.57	0
Lakhimpur all K3 buyer	6	13	8	7	5	1
%age	5.36	10.61	7.14	6.25	4.46	0.89
Lakhimpur non-K3 buyer	4	6	7	6	1	0
%age	3.57	5.36	6.25	5.36	0.89	0
Barabanki K3 exclusive buyer	2	1	1	3	0	0
%age	1.79	0.89	0.89	2.68	0	0
Barabanki K3 buyer	3	4	9	3	4	0
%age	2.68	3.57	8.04	2.68	3.57	0
Barabanki all K3 buyer	5	5	10	6	4	0
%age	4.46	4.46	8.93	5.36	3.57	0
Barabanki non-K3 buyer	3	4	6	2	3	0
%age	2.68	3.57	5.36	1.79	2.68	0

Source Primary Data

Table 4.12 District-wise distribution of farmers by category and literacy level

District and farmer category	Education level							
	Illiterate	Primary	Secondary	Senior secondary	Higher secondary	Graduate	Postgraduate	Total
Lakhimpur	8	13	12	14	9	4	4	64
%age	12.50	20.31	18.75	21.88	14.06	6.25	6.25	100
Marginal farmers	4	4	5	4	0	1	1	19
%age	6.25	6.25	7.81	6.25	0	1.56	1.56	29.69
Small farmers	1	3	2	4	4	1	1	16
%age	1.56	4.69	3.13	6.25	6.25	1.56	1.56	25
Semi-medium farmers	2	4	3	4	1	1	1	16
%age	3.13	6.25	4.69	6.25	1.56	1.56	1.56	25
Medium farmers	1	2	1	1	2	1	1	9
%age	1.56	3.13	1.56	1.56	3.13	1.56	1.56	14.06
Large farmers	0	0	1	1	2	0	0	4
%age	0	0	1.56	1.56	3.13	0	0	6.25
Barabanki	9	8	6	5	12	8	0	48
%age	18.75	16.67	12.50	10.42	25	16.67	0	100
Marginal farmers	7	4	3	2	3	0	0	19
%age	14.58	8.33	6.25	4.17	6.25	0	0	39.58
Small farmers	2	2	1	2	6	5	0	18
%age	4.17	4.17	2.08	4.17	12.50	10.42	0	37.50
Semi-medium farmers	0	1	2	0	2	3	0	8
%age	0	2.08	4.17	0	4.17	6.25	0	16.67
Medium farmers	0	1	0	1	1	0	0	3
%age	0	2.08	0	2.08	2.08	0	0	6.25
Total	17	21	18	19	21	12	4	112

(continued)

Table 4.12 (continued)

District and farmer category	Education level							
	Illiterate	Primary	Secondary	Senior secondary	Higher secondary	Graduate	Postgraduate	Total
%age	15.18	18.75	16.07	16.96	18.75	10.71	3.57	100
Marginal farmers	11	8	8	6	3	1	1	38
%age	9.82	7.14	7.14	5.36	2.68	0.89	0.89	33.93
Small farmers	3	5	3	6	10	6	1	34
%age	2.68	4.46	2.68	5.36	8.93	5.36	0.89	30.36
Semi-medium farmers	2	5	5	4	3	4	1	24
%age	1.79	4.46	4.46	3.57	2.68	3.57	0.89	21.43
Medium farmers	1	3	1	2	3	1	1	12
%age	0.89	2.68	0.89	1.79	2.68	0.89	0.89	10.71
Large farmers	0	0	1	1	2	0	0	4
%age	0	0	0.89	0.89	1.79	0	0	3.57

Source Primary Data

Table 4.13 Category- and district-wise distribution of farmers by literacy level

District and category	Literacy level							
	Illiterate	Primary	Secondary	Senior secondary	Higher secondary	Graduate	Postgraduate	Total
Lakhimpur	8	13	12	14	9	4	4	64
%age	12.5	20.31	18.75	21.88	14.06	6.25	6.25	100
K3 exclusive buyer	2	3	1	4	3	1	0	14
%age	14.29	21.43	7.14	28.57	21.43	7.14	0	100
K3 buyer	2	5	5	6	4	2	2	26
%age	7.69	19.23	19.23	23.08	15.39	7.69	7.69	100
All K3 buyer	4	8	6	10	7	3	2	40
%age	10	20	15	25	17.5	7.5	5	100
Non-K3 buyer	4	5	6	4	2	1	2	24
%age	16.67	20.83	25	16.67	8.33	4.17	8.33	100
Barabanki	9	8	6	5	12	8	0	48
%age	18.75	16.67	12.5	10.41	25	16.67	0	100
K3 exclusive buyer	1	2	1	1	2	0	0	7
%age	14.28	28.58	14.28	14.28	28.58	0	0	100
K3 buyer	2	4	0	4	6	7	0	23
%age	8.7	17.39	0	17.39	26.09	30.43	0	100
All K3 buyer	3	6	1	5	8	7	0	30
%age	10	20	3.33	16.67	26.67	23.33	0	100
Non-K3 buyer	6	2	5	0	4	1	0	18
%age	33.33	11.11	27.78	0	22.22	5.56	0	100
Total	17	21	18	19	21	12	4	112
%age	15.18	18.75	16.07	16.96	18.75	10.71	3.57	100

Table 4.14 Farmer buyer category-wise and district-wise cropping pattern of farmers

Seasons	Annual	*kharif*			*rabi*					*zaid*			
District and parameter (% of GCA and average area in acres) Crops	Sugarcane	Paddy	Maize	Pulses	Wheat	Green pea	*Masoor*	Mustard	Potato	Mentha	Paddy2	Vegetables	Gross area
All farmers	227.25	501	5	10.75	439.75	3.5	9	57.75	6.75	107.5	110	5	1483.25
%age share	15.32	33.78	0.34	0.72	29.65	0.24	0.61	3.89	0.46	7.25	7.42	0.34	
Average area	3.85	4.47	0.83	1.34	3.92	0.87	1.28	1.48	0.96	2.44	36.66	1.66	
K3 exclusive buyers	57	56.5	0	3.5	47.75	0	1	9.25	2	23.25	0	2	202.25
%age share	28.18	27.94	0	1.73	23.61	0	0.49	4.57	0.99	11.5	0	0.99	
Average area	4.07	2.69	0	1.17	2.27	0	1	1.32	0.66	3.32	0	2	
K3 buyers	104.25	303	3.5	6	262.5	1.5	7.5	39.75	1.25	64	60	3	856.25
%age share	12.18	35.39	0.41	0.7	30.66	0.18	0.88	4.64	0.15	7.47	7.01	0.35	
Average area	4.53	6.18	0.875	2	5.35	0.75	1.5	1.99	0.62	2.78	30	1.5	
All K3 buyers	161.25	359.5	3.5	9.5	310.25	1.5	8.5	49	3.25	87.25	60	5	1058.5
%age share	15.23	33.96	0.33	0.9	29.31	0.14	0.8	4.63	0.31	8.24	5.67	0.47	
Average area	4.36	5.13	0.875	1.58	4.43	0.75	1.42	1.81	0.65	2.91	30	1.66	
Non-K3 buyers	66	141.5	1.5	1.25	129.5	2	0.5	8.75	3.5	20.25	50	0	424.75
%age share	15.54	33.31	0.35	0.29	30.49	0.47	0.12	2.06	0.82	4.77	11.77	0	
Average area	3	3.37	0.75	0.62	3.08	1	0.5	0.73	1.75	1.45	50	0	
Farmers in Lakhimpur	222	315	0	0	315	0	0	0	0	0	110	0	962
%age share	23.08	32.74	0	0	32.74	0	0	0	0	0	11.43	0	
Average area	3.96	4.92	0	0	4.92	0	0	0	0	0	36.66	0	
K3 exclusive buyers	57	28.5	0	0	28.5	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	114
%age share	50	25	0	0	25	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	
Average area	4.07	2.04	0	0	2.03	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	
K3 buyers	104.25	188.75	0	0	188.75	0	0	0	0	0	60	0	541.75
%age share	19.24	34.84	0	0	34.84	0	0	0	0	0	11.08	0	

(continued)

Table 4.14 (continued)

Seasons District and parameter (% of GCA and average area in acres) Crops	Annual	*kharif*			*rabi*					*zaid*			
	Sugarcane	Paddy	Maize	Pulses	Wheat	Green pea	*Masoor*	Mustard	Potato	Mentha	Paddy2	Vegetables	Gross area
Average area	4.53	7.26	0	0	7.26	0	0	0	0	0	30	0	
All K3 buyers	161.25	217.25	0	0	217.25	0	0	0	0	0	60	0	655.75
%age share	24.59	33.13	0	0	33.13	0	0	0	0	0	9.15	0	
Average area	4.36	5.43	0	0	5.43	0	0	0	0	0	30	0	
Non-K3 buyers	60.75	97.75	0	0	97.75	0	0	0	0	0	50	0	306.25
%age share	19.84	31.92	0	0	31.92	0	0	0	0	0	16.33	0	
Average area	3.2	4.07	0	0	4.07	0	0	0	0	0	50	0	
Farmers in Barabanki	5.25	186	5	10.75	124.75	3.5	9	57.75	6.75	107.5	0	5	521.25
%age share	1.01	35.68	0.96	2.06	23.93	0.67	1.73	11.08	1.29	20.62	0	0.96	
Average area	1.75	3.87	0.83	1.34	2.6	0.87	1.28	1.48	0.96	2.44	0	1.66	
K3 exclusive buyers	0	28	0	3.5	19.25	0	1	9.25	2	23.25	0	2	88.25
%age share	0	31.73	0	3.97	21.81	0	1.13	10.48	2.27	26.35	0	2.27	
Average area	0	1.86	0	1.17	2.75	0	1	1.32	0.66	3.32	0	2	
K3 buyers	0	114.25	3.5	6	73.75	1.5	7.5	39.75	1.25	64	0	3	314.5
%age share	0	36.33	1.11	1.91	23.45	0.48	2.38	12.64	0.4	20.35	0	0.95	
Average area	0	4.96	0.87	2	3.21	0.75	1.5	1.99	0.62	2.78	0	1.5	
All K3 buyers	0	142.25	3.5	9.5	93	1.5	8.5	49	3.25	87.25	0	5	402.75
%age share	0	35.32	0.87	2.36	23.09	0.37	2.11	12.17	0.81	21.66	0	1.24	
Average area	0	4.74	0.87	1.58	3.1	0.75	1.42	1.81	0.65	2.91	0	1.66	
Non-K3 buyers	5.25	43.75	1.5	1.25	31.75	2	0.5	8.75	3.5	20.25	0	0	118.5
%age share	4.43	36.92	1.27	1.05	26.79	1.69	0.42	7.38	2.95	17.09	0	0	
Average area	1.75	2.43	0.75		1.76	1	0.5	0.73	1.75	1.45	0	0	

Table 4.15 Farmer category- and district-wise cropping pattern of farmers

Season Parameter (district and % of GCA and average area in acres)	Annual	*kharif*			*rabi*					*zaid*			Gross Area
	Sugarcane	Paddy	Maize	Pulses	Wheat	Green pea	*Masoor*	Mustard	Potato	Mentha	Paddy2	Vegetables	
Area sown by all farmers	227.25	501	5	10.75	439.75	3.5	9	57.75	6.75	107.5	110	5	1483.25
%age	15.32	33.78	0.34	0.72	29.65	0.24	0.61	3.89	0.46	7.25	7.42	0.34	
Average	3.85	4.47	0.83	1.34	3.92	0.87	1.28	1.48	0.96	2.44	36.67	1.66	
Marginal farmers	17.75	41	0.5	1.75	35.25	0.5	0	7	0.5	16	0	0	120.25
%age	14.76	34.1	0.42	1.46	29.31	0.42	0	5.82	0.42	13.31	0	0	
Average	1.11	1.08	0.5	0.58	0.93	0.5	0	0.64	0.5	1	0	0	
Small farmers	42	89.25	4.5	3	68.5	1	1	24.25	2	34	0	2	271.5
%age	15.47	32.87	1.66	1.1	25.23	0.37	0.37	8.93	0.74	12.52	0	0.74	
Average	2.47	2.63	0.9	1	2.01	1	0.5	1.43	1	2	0	2	
Semi-medium farmers	76	111	0	6	89.5	2	4	17.5	4	34.5	0	0.5	345
%age	22.03	32.17	0	1.74	25.94	0.58	1.16	5.07	1.16	10	0	0.14	
Average	4.75	4.63	0	3	3.73	1	1.33	2.19	1.33	4.31	0	0.5	
Medium farmers	71.5	114.75	0	0	101.5	0	4	9	0.25	23	0	2.5	326.5
%age	21.9	35.15	0	0	31.09	0	1.23	2.76	0.08	7.04	0	0.77	
Average	7.94	9.56	0	0	8.46	0	2	3	0.25	7.67	0	2.5	
Large farmers	20	145	0	0	145	0	0	0	0	0	110	0	420
%age	4.76	34.52	0	0	34.52	0	0	0	0	0	26.19	0	
Average	20	36.25	0	0	36.25	0	0	0	0	0	36.67	0	
Lakhimpur	222	315	0	0	315	0	0	0	0	0	110	0	962
%age	23.08	32.74	0	0	32.74	0	0	0	0	0	11.43	0	
Average	3.96	4.92	0	0	4.92	0	0	0	0	0	36.67	0	
Marginal farmers	15	15.5	0	0	15.5	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	46
%age	32.61	33.7	0	0	33.7	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	

(continued)

Table 4.15 (continued)

Season Parameter (district and % of GCA and average area in acres)	Annual	*kharif*			*rabi*					*zaid*			Gross Area
	Sugarcane	Paddy	Maize	Pulses	Wheat	Green pea	*Masoor*	Mustard	Potato	Mentha	Paddy2	Vegetables	
Average	1.07	0.82	0	0	0.82	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	
Small farmers	39.5	24	0	0	24	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	87.5
%age	45.14	27.43	0	0	27.43	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	
Average	2.47	1.5	0	0	1.5	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	
Semi-medium farmers	76	54	0	0	54	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	184
%age	41.3	29.35	0	0	29.35	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	
Average	4.75	3.38	0	0	3.38	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	
Medium farmers	71.5	76.5	0	0	76.5	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	224.5
%age	31.85	34.08	0	0	34.08	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	
Average	7.94	8.5	0	0	8.5	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	
Large farmers	20	145	0	0	145	0	0	0	0	0	110	0	420
%age	4.76	34.52	0	0	34.52	0	0	0	0	0	26.19	0	
Average	20	36.25	0	0	36.25	0	0	0	0	0	36.67	0	
Barabanki	5.25	186	5	10.75	124.75	3.5	9	57.75	6.75	107.5	0	5	521.25
%age	1.01	35.68	0.96	2.06	23.93	0.67	1.73	11.08	1.29	20.62	0	0.96	
Average	1.75	3.87	0.83	1.34	2.6	0.87	1.28	1.48	0.96	2.44	0	1.66	
Marginal farmers	2.75	25.5	0.5	1.75	19.75	0.5	0	7	0.5	16	0	0	74.25
%age	3.7	34.34	0.67	2.36	26.6	0.67	0	9.43	0.67	21.55	0	0	
Average	1.38	1.34	0.5	0.58	1.04	0.5	0	0.64	0.5	1	0	0	
Small farmers	2.5	65.25	4.5	3	44.5	1	1	24.25	2	34	0	2	184
%age	1.36	35.46	2.45	1.63	24.18	0.54	0.54	13.18	1.09	18.48	0	1.09	
Average	2.5	3.63	0.9	1	2.47	1	0.5	1.43	1	2	0	2	
Semi-medium farmers	0	57	0	6	35.5	2	4	17.5	4	34.5	0	0.5	161

(continued)

Table 4.15 (continued)

Season Parameter (district and % of GCA and average area in acres)	Annual	*kharif*			*rabi*					*zaid*			Gross Area
	Sugarcane	Paddy	Maize	Pulses	Wheat	Green pea	*Masoor*	Mustard	Potato	Mentha	Paddy2	Vegetables	
%age	0	35.4	0	3.73	22.05	1.24	2.48	10.87	2.48	21.43	0	0.31	
Average	0	7.13	0	3	4.44	1	1.33	2.19	1.33	4.31	0	0.5	
Medium farmers	38.25		0	0	25	0	4	9	0.25	23	0	2.5	102
%age	37.5	0	0	0	24.51	0	3.92	8.82	0.25	22.55	0	2.45	
Average	12.75		0	0	8.33	0	2	3	0.25	7.67	0	2.5	

Source Primary Data

(Tables 4.16 and 4.17). Very few farmers bought sugarcane seed, while every farmer bought wheat and paddy seed irrespective of farm size category.

Similarly, all farmers used chemical fertilisers except one in Barabanki (Tables 4.18 and 4.19). Micronutrient use was higher among K3 buyers than that among non-buyers and lower for *zaid* crops in Barabanki (Tables 4.20 and 4.21). PGPs were mostly used in *rabi* and *zaid* crops and not much in sugarcane or *kharif* paddy across categories and districts (Tables 4.22 and 4.23).

Chemical pesticides were widely used across crops and seasons and farmer categories except in *rabi* where one-third farmers did not use them. Non-K3 buyers especially in Barabanki used much less pesticides (Tables 4.22 and 4.23). Weedicides were more commonly used in *kharif* paddy crops and *zaid* paddy (Tables 4.24 and 4.25). Fungicides were more common among K3 farmers than among non-K3 farmers but only 1/3 to 50% of farmers across crops and categories used it. It was much less used in sugarcane and wheat (Tables 4.26 and 4.27). Micronutrients were used more by large and medium farmers in Lakhimpur as well as in Barabanki in wheat and paddy, but in sugarcane in Lakhimpur, it was smaller farmers who bought less of micronutrients (Tables 4.28 and 4.29). PGPs were used more in *rabi* (wheat) and *zaid c*rops and very few farmers used it in sugarcane and paddy. Small, semi-medium and medium farmers used more PGPs in a relative sense. Small and marginal farmers bought more of agro-implements than their larger counterparts. Bio-fertilizers and bio-pesticides were not at all common among farmers across categories (Tables 4.30 and 4.31). Only two farmers bought bio-fertilizers and in Barabanki, none bought bio-pesticides, and even in Lakhimpur, it was 5% farmers who bought it and all of them were K3 buyers wholly or partly. No non-K3 buyer bought any bio-pesticides. It was bought more by small and semi-medium farmers in Lakhimpur alone (Table 4.32). Lakhimpur farmers bought more of agro-implements and that too was bought more by K3 buyers though those were not exclusive buyers (Tables 4.33, 4.34, 4.35, and 4.36).

In general, more of non-K3 farmers bought inputs on cash and more of Barabanki farmers bought them on cash, and within the district, it was smallholders who paid in cash more often (Tables 4.37, 4.38, and 4.39). On the other hand, K3 farmers in both districts largely bought it on cash. Most of the K3 farmers bought inputs on cash (83%) across categories and districts. In Lakhimpur only, some medium and large farmers bought on both credit and cash unlike Barabanki where it was mostly on cash basis that farmers bought inputs. On the other hand, in non-K3 group, 45% bought on cash and credit and even higher proportion in Lakhimpur bought it that way (60%).

In terms of quality and effectiveness of service by K3 outlets, the shortage of inputs was reported mainly by small, marginal, and semi-medium farmers in both districts with 87% farmers reporting it and mainly in chemical fertilisers and to some extent in seed (Tables 4.39, 4.40, and 4.41). The major dimension reported was shortage in season. Even in each district, the picture was similar though farmers also reported a combination of inputs for shortage and multiple dimensions for shortage. Further, a higher proportion of non-exclusive buyers reported shortage at

Table 4.16 Distribution of farmers by category and season for purchase of seeds

Farmer category and district	Crop and season									
	Annual crop (sugarcane)		*kharif crop paddy*		*rabi crop wheat*		*zaid* crops		*zaid* crop paddy	
	Buyer	Non-buyer	Buyer	Non-buyer	Buyer	Non-buyer	Buyer	Non-buyer	Buyer	Non-buyer
Lakhimpur	2	54	64	0	64	0	0	0	3	0
Lakhimpur%	3.39	91.53	57.14	0	57.14	0	0	0	100	0
K3 exclusive buyer	0	14	14	0	14	0	0	0	0	0
K3 exclusive buyer %	0	23.73	12.5	0	12.50	0	0	0	0	0
K3 buyer	0	23	26	0	26	0	0	0	2	0
K3 buyer %	0	38.98	23.21	0	23.21	0	0	0	66.67	0
All K3 buyer	0	37	40	0	40	0	0	0	2	0
All K3 buyer %	0	62.71	35.71	0	35.71	0	0	0	66.67	0
Non-K3 buyer	2	17	24	0	24	0	0	0	1	0
Non-K3 buyer %	3.39	28.81	21.43	0	21.43	0	0	0	33.33	0
Barabanki	0	3	48	0	48	0	7	38	0	0
Barabanki %	0	5.08	42.86	0	42.86	0	15.91	86.36	0	0
K3 exclusive buyer	0	0	7	0	7	0	0	7	0	0
K3 exclusive buyer %	0	0	6.25	0	6.25	0	0	15.91	0	0
K3 buyer	0	0	23	0	23	0	3	21	0	0
K3 buyer %	0	0	20.54	0	20.54	0	6.82	47.73	0	0
All K3 buyer	0	0	30	0	30	0	3	28	0	0
All K3 buyer %	0	0	26.78	0	26.78	0	6.82	63.64	0	0
Non-K3 buyer 2	0	3	18	0	18	0	4	10	0	0
Non-K3 buyer 2%	0	5.08	16.07	0	16.07	0	9.09	22.73	0	0
Total of both districts	2	57	112	0	112	0	7	38	3	0
Total of both districts %	3.39	96.61	100	0	100	0	15.91	86.36	100	0
Note	Out of 59 farmers		Out of 112 farmers				Out of 44 farmers		Out of 3 farmers	

Table 4.17 Distribution of farmers by category- and season-wise purchase of seeds

Season and crop	*Sugarcane*		*kharif paddy*		*rabi crop wheat*		*zaid* crops		*zaid* paddy	
District, category, and %age in total	Buyer	Non-buyer	Buyer	Non-buyer	Buyer	Non-buyer	Buyer	Non-buyer	Buyer	Non-buyer
Lakhimpur	2	54	64	0	64	0	0	0	3	0
%age	3.39	91.53	57.14	0	57.14	0	0	0	100	0
Marginal farmers	1	13	19	0	19	0	0	0	0	0
%age	1.69	22.03	16.96	0	16.96	0	0	0	0	0
Small farmers	0	16	16	0	16	0	0	0	0	0
%age	0	27.12	14.29	0	14.29	0	0	0	0	0
Semi-medium farmers	1	15	16	0	16	0	0	0	0	0
%age	1.69	25.42	14.29	0	14.29	0	0	0	0	0
Medium farmers	0	9	9	0	9	0	0	0	0	0
%age	0	15.25	8.04	0	8.04	0	0	0	0	0
Large farmers	0	1	4	0	4	0	0	0	3	0
%age	0	1.69	3.57	0	3.57	0	0	0	100	0
Barabanki	0	3	48	0	48	0	7	37	0	0
%age	0	5.08	42.86	0	42.86	0	15.91	84.09	0	0
Marginal farmers	0	2	19	0	19	0	3	13	0	0
%age	0	3.39	16.96	0	16.96	0	6.82	29.55	0	0
Small farmers	0	1	18	0	18	0	1	16	0	0
%age	0	1.69	16.07	0	16.07	0	2.27	36.36	0	0
Semi-medium farmers	0	0	8	0	8	0	3	5	0	0
%age	0	0	7.14	0	7.14	0	6.82	11.36	0	0
Medium farmers	0	0	3	0	3	0	0	3	0	0
%age	0	0	2.68	0	2.68	0	0	6.82	0	0
Total	2	57	112	0	112	0	7	37	3	0
%age	3.39	96.61	100	0	100	0	15.91	84.09	100	0

Source Primary Data

Table 4.18 Distribution of farmers by buyer category and crop for chemical fertilizer purchase

Crop and season	*Sugarcane*		*kharif*		*rabi*		*zaid*	
Farmer category and district	Buyer	Non-buyer	Buyer	Non-buyer	Buyer	Non-buyer	Buyer	Non-buyer
Lakhimpur	56	0	64	0	64	0	3	0
Lakhimpur%	94.91	0	57.14	0	57.14	0	6.38	0
K3 exclusive buyer	14	0	14	0	14	0	0	0
K3 exclusive buyer %	23.73	0	12.5	0	12.5	0	0	0
K3 buyer	23	0	26	0	26	0	2	0
K3 buyer %	38.98	0	23.21	0	23.21	0	4.26	0
All K3 buyer	37	0	40	0	40	0	2	0
All K3 buyer %	62.71	0	35.71	0	35.71	0	4.26	0
Non-K3 buyer	19	0	24	0	24	0	1	0
Non-K3 buyer %	32.20	0	21.43	0	21.43	0	2.12	0
Barabanki	2	0	48	0	47	1	44	0
Barabanki %	3.39	0	42.86	0	41.96	0.89	93.62	0
K3 exclusive buyer	0	0	7	0	7	0	7	0
K3 exclusive buyer %	0	0	6.25	0	6.25	0	14.89	0
K3 buyer	0	0	23	0	23	0	23	0
K3 buyer %	0	0	20.54	0	20.54	0	48.93	0
All K3 buyer	0	0	30	0	30	0	30	0
All K3 buyer %	0	0	26.78	0	26.78	0	63.83	0
Non-K3 buyer 2	2	1	18	0	17	1	14	0
Non-K3 buyer 2%	3.39		16.07	0	15.18	89	29.79	0
Total of both districts	58	1	112	0	111	1	47	0
Total of both districts %	98.31	1.69	100	0	99.11	89	100	0

Source Primary Data

Table 4.19 Distribution of farmers by land category and season for chemical fertilizer purchase

Season and crop	Annual crop		*kharif*		*rabi*		*zaid*	
District, category, and %age in total	Chemical fertilizer buyer	Non-buyer	Chemical fertilizer buyer	Non-buyer	Chemical fertilizer buyer	Non-buyer	Chemical fertilizer buyer	Non-buyer
Lakhimpur	56	0	64	0	64	0	3	0
%age	94.92	0	57.14	0	57.14	0	6.38	0
Marginal farmers	14	0	19	0	19	0	0	0
%age	23.73	0	16.96	0	16.96	0	0	0
Small farmers	16	0	16	0	16	0	0	0
%age	27.12	0	14.29	0	14.29	0	0	0
Semi-medium farmers	16	0	16	0	16	0	0	0
%age	27.12	0	14.29	0	14.29	0	0	0
Medium farmers	9	0	9	0	9	0	0	0
%age	15.25	0	8.04	0	8.04	0	0	0
Large farmers	1	0	4	0	4	0	3	0
%age	1.69	0	3.57	0	3.57	0	6.38	0
Barabanki	2	0	48	0	47	1	44	0
%age	3.39	0	42.86	0	41.96	0.89	93.62	0
Marginal farmers	1	1	19	0	18	1	17	0
%age	1.69	1.69	16.96	0	16.07	0.89	36.17	0
Small farmers	1	0	18	0	18	0	16	0
%age	1.69	0	16.07	0	16.07	0	34.04	0
Semi-medium farmers	0	0	8	0	8	0	8	0
%age	0	0	7.14	0	7.14	0	17.02	0
Medium farmers	0	0	3	0	3	0	3	0
%age	0	0	2.68	0	2.68	0	6.38	0
Total	58	1	112	0	111	1	47	0
%age	98.31	1.69	100	0	99.11	0.89	100	0

Source Primary Data

Table 4.20 Distribution of farmers by buyer category and district and crop for micronutrient purchase

District, category and %age in total	*Sugarcane*		*kharif*		*rabi*		*zaid*	
Inputs Distt and type of buyers	Micronutrients buyer	Non-buyer	Micronutrients buyer	Non-buyer	Micronutrients buyer	Non-buyer	Micronutrients buyer	Non-buyer
Lakhimpur	53	3	64	0	58	6	3	0
Lakhimpur%	89.83	5.08	57.14	0	51.79	5.36	6.38	0
K3 exclusive buyer	13	0	14	0	13	1	0	0
K3 exclusive buyer %	22.03	0	12.50	0	11.61	0.89	0	0
K3 buyer	23	1	26	0	25	1	2	0
K3 buyer %	38.98	1.69	23.21	0	22.32	0.89	4.26	0
All K3 buyer	36	1	40	0	38	2	2	0
All K3 buyer %	61.02	1.69	35.71	0	33.93	1.79	4.26	0
Non-K3 buyer	17	2	24	0	20	4	1	0
Non-K3 buyer %	28.81	3.39	21.43	0	17.86	3.57	2.13	0
Barabanki	2	1	45	3	45	3	40	0
Barabanki %	3.39	1.69	40.18	2.68	40.18	2.68	85.11	0
K3 exclusive buyer	0	0	7	0	7	0	7	0
K3 exclusive buyer %	0	0	6.25	0	6.25	0	14.89	0
K3 buyer	0	0	23	0	23	0	22	1
K3 buyer %	0	0	20.54	0	20.54	0	46.81	2.13
All K3 buyer	0	0	30	0	30	0	29	1
All K3 buyer %	0	0	26.79	0	26.79	0	61.70	2.13
Non-K3 buyer 2	2	1	15	3	15	3	11	3
Non-K3 buyer 2%	3.39	1.69	13.39	2.68	13.39	2.68	23.40	6.38
Total of both districts	55	4	109	3	103	9	43	4
Total %	93.22	6.78	97.32	2.68	91.96	8.04	91.53	8.51

Source Primary Data

Table 4.21 Distribution of farmers by land category and season for micronutrients purchase

Season	Annual crop		*kharif*		*rabi*		*zaid*	
District, category, and %age in total	Buyer	Non-buyer	Buyer	Non-buyer	Buyer	Non-buyer	Buyer	Non-buyer
Lakhimpur	53	3	64	0	58	6	3	0
%age	89.83	5.08	57.14	0	51.79	5.36	6.38	0
Marginal farmers	12	1	19	0	15	4	0	0
%age	20.34	1.69	16.96	0	13.39	3.57	0	0
Small farmers	15	1	16	0	15	1	0	0
%age	25.42	1.69	14.29	0	13.39	0.89	0	0
Semi-medium farmers	15	1	16	0	15	1	0	0
%age	25.42	1.69	14.29	0	13.39	0.89	0	0
Medium farmers	9	0	9	0	9	0	0	0
%age	15.25	0	8.04	0	8.04	0	0	0
Large farmers	2	0	4	0	4	0	3	0
%age	3.39	0	3.57	0	3.57	0	6.38	0
Barabanki	2	1	45	3	45	3	40	4
%age	3.39	1.69	40.18	2.68	40.18	2.68	85.11	8.51
Marginal farmers	1	1	16	3	16	3	14	2
%age	1.69	1.69	14.29	2.68	14.29	2.68	29.79	4.26
Small farmers	1	0	18	0	18	0	16	1
%age	1.69	0	16.07	0	16.07	0	34.04	2.13
Semi-medium farmers	0	0	8	0	8	0	7	1
%age	0	0	7.14	0	7.14	0	14.89	2.13
Medium farmers	0	0	3	0	3	0	3	0
%age	0	0	2.68	0	2.68	0	6.38	0
Total	55	4	109	3	103	9	43	4
%age	93.22	6.78	97.32	2.68	91.96	8.04	91.49	8.51

Source Primary Data

Table 4.22 Distribution of farmers by crop, season and category for PGPs purchase

Season	Annual crop		*kharif*		*rabi*		*zaid*	
Buying type District and farmer category	PGPs buyer	Non-buyer	PGPs buyer	Non-buyer	PGPs buyer	Non-buyer	PGPs buyer	Non-buyer
Lakhimpur	7	49	10	54	17	47	1	2
Lakhimpur%	11.86	83.05	8.93	48.21	15.18	41.96	2.13	4.26
K3 exclusive buyer	2	12	2	12	2	12	0	0
K3 exclusive buyer %	3.39	20.34	1.79	10.71	1.79	10.71	0	0
K3 buyer	5	18	8	18	13	13	1	1
K3 buyer %	8.47	30.51	7.14	16.07	11.61	11.61	2.13	2.13
All K3 buyer	7	30	10	30	15	25	1	1
All K3 buyer %	11.86	50.85	8.93	26.79	13.39	22.32	2.13	2.13
Non-K3 buyer	0	19	0	24	2	22	0	1
Non-K3 buyer %	0	32.20	0	21.43	1.79	19.64	0	2.13
Barabanki	0	3	9	39	30	18	33	11
Barabanki %	0	5.08	8.04	34.82	26.79	16.70	70.21	23.40
K3 exclusive buyer	0	0	2	5	6	1	6	1
K3 exclusive buyer %	0	0	1.79	4.46	5.36	0.89	12.77	2.13
K3 buyer	0	0	3	20	14	9	17	6
K3 buyer %	0	0	2.68	17.86	12.50	8.04	36.17	12.77
All K3 buyer	0	0	5	25	20	10	23	7
All K3 buyer %	0	0	4.46	22.32	17.86	8.93	48.94	14.89
Non-K3 buyer 2	0	3	4	14	10	8	10	4
Non-K3 buyer 2%	0	5.08	3.57	12.50	8.93	7.14	21.28	8.51
Total of both districts	7	52	19	93	47	65	34	13
Total of both districts %	11.86	88.14	16.96	83.04	41.96	58.04	72.34	27.66

Source Primary Data

Table 4.23 Distribution of farmers, by category, crop, and season for PGPs purchase

Crop Season	Annual crop		*kharif*		*rabi*		*zaid*	
District, category, and %age in total	PGPs buyer	Non-buyer	PGPs buyer	Non-buyer	PGPs buyer	Non-buyer	PGPs buyer	Non-buyer
Lakhimpur	7	49	10	54	17	47	1	2
%age	11.86	83.05	8.93	48.21	15.18	41.96	2.13	4.26
Marginal farmers	1	13	1	18	4	15	0	0
%age	1.69	22.03	0.89	16.07	3.57	13.39	0	0
Small farmers	3	13	4	12	4	12	0	0
%age	5.08	22.03	3.57	10.71	3.57	10.71	0	0
Semi-medium farmers	1	15	3	13	3	13	0	0
%age	1.69	25.42	2.68	11.61	2.68	11.61	0	0
Medium farmers	2	7	2	7	5	4	0	0
%age	3.39	11.86	1.79	6.25	4.46	3.57	0	0
Large farmers	0	1	0	4	1	3	1	2
%age	0	1.69	0	3.57	0.89	2.68	2.13	4.26
Barabanki	0	3	9	39	30	18	33	11
%age	0	5.08	8.04	34.82	26.79	16.07	70.21	23.40
Marginal farmers	0	2	3	16	12	7	13	4
%age	0	3.39	2.68	14.29	10.71	6.25	27.66	8.51
Small farmers	0	1	5	13	13	5	14	2
%age	0	1.69	4.46	11.61	11.61	4.46	29.79	4.26
Semi-medium farmers	0	0	1	7	3	5	3	5
%age	0	0	0.89	6.25	2.68	4.46	6.38	10.64
Medium farmers	0	0	0	3	2	1	3	0
%age	0	0	0	2.68	1.79	0.89	6.38	0
Total	7	52	19	93	47	65	34	13
%age	11.86	88.14	16.96	83.04	41.96	58.04	72.34	27.66

Source Primary Data

Table 4.24 Distribution of farmers by buyer category and district and crop for chemical pesticides purchase

Season	Annual crop		*kharif*		*rabi*		*zaid*	
District and farmer category	Pesticides buyer	Non-buyer	Pesticides buyer	Non-buyer	Pesticides buyer	Non-buyer	Pesticides buyer	Non-buyer
Lakhimpur	56	0	62	2	39	25	3	0
Lakhimpur%	94.92	0	55.36	1.79	34.82	22.32	6.38	0
K3 exclusive buyer	14	0	13	1	9	5	0	0
K3 exclusive buyer %	23.73	0	11.61	0.89	8.04	4.46	0	0
K3 buyer	23	0	26	0	20	6	2	0
K3 buyer %	38.98	0	23.31	0	17.86	5.36	4.26	0
All K3 buyer	37	0	39	1	29	11	2	0
All K3 buyer %	62.71	0	34.82	0.89	25.89	9.82	4.26	0
Non-K3 buyer	19	0	23	1	10	14	1	0
Non-K3 buyer %	32.20	0	20.54	0.89	8.93	12.50	2.13	0
Barabanki	2	1	44	4	32	16	42	0
Barabanki %	3.39	1.69	39.29	3.67	28.57	14.29	89.36	0
K3 exclusive buyer	0	0	7	0	6	1	7	0
K3 exclusive buyer %	0	0	6.25	0	5.36	8.90	14.89	0
K3 buyer	0	0	23	0	16	7	23	0
K3 buyer %	0	0	20.54	0	14.29	6.25	48.94	0
All K3 buyer	0	0	30	0	22	8	30	0
All K3 (buyer %	0	0	26.79	0	19.64	7.14	63.83	0
Non-K3 buyer	2	1	14	4	10	8	12	2
Non-K3 buyer %	3.39	1.69	12.50	3.57	8.93	7.14	25.53	4.26
Total of both districts	58	1	106	6	71	41	45	2
Total of both districts %	98.31	1.69	94.64	5.36	63.39	36.61	95.74	4.26

Source Primary Data

Table 4.25 Distribution of farmers by land category, season, and crop for chemical pesticides purchase

Season	Annual crop		*kharif*		*rabi*		*zaid*	
Buyer type District, category, and % age in total	Chemical pesticides buyer	Non-buyer	Chemical pesticides buyer	Non-buyer	Chemical pesticides buyer	Non-buyer	Chemical pesticides buyer	Non-buyer
Lakhimpur	56	0	62	2	39	25	3	0
%age	94.92	0	55.36	1.79	34.82	22.32	6.38	0
Marginal farmers	14	0	19	0	7	12	0	0
%age	23.73	0	16.96	0	6.25	10.71	0	0
Small farmers	16	0	14	2	10	6	0	0
%age	27.12	0	12.50	1.79	8.93	5.36	0	0
Semi-medium farmers	16	0	16	0	13	3	0	0
%age	27.12	0	14.29	0	11.61	2.68	0	0
Medium farmers	9	0	9	0	6	3	0	0
%age	15.25	0	8.04	0	5.36	2.68	0	0
Large farmers	1	0	4	0	3	1	3	0
%age	1.69	0	3.57	0	2.68	0.89	6.38	0
Barabanki	2	1	44	4	32	16	42	2
%age	3.39	1.69	39.29	3.57	28.57	14.29	89.36	4.26
Marginal farmers	1	1	17	2	12	7	16	1
%age	1.69	1.69	15.18	1.79	10.71	6.25	34.04	2.13
Small farmers	1	0	16	2	12	6	16	0
%age	1.69	0	14.29	1.79	10.71	5.36	34.04	0
Semi-medium farmers	0	0	8	0	6	2	7	1
%age	0	0	7.14	0	5.36	1.79	14.89	2.13
Medium farmers	0	0	3	0	2	1	3	0

(continued)

Table 4.25 (continued)

Season	Annual crop		*kharif*		*rabi*		*zaid*	
Buyer type District, category, and % age in total	Chemical pesticides buyer	Non-buyer	Chemical pesticides buyer	Non-buyer	Chemical pesticides buyer	Non-buyer	Chemical pesticides buyer	Non-buyer
%age	0	0	2.68	0	1.79	0.89	6.38	0
Total	58	1	106	6	71	41	45	2
%age	98.31	1.69	94.64	5.36	63.39	36.61	95.74	4.26

Source Primary Data

Table 4.26 Distribution of farmers by buyer category and crop and seasons for weedicide purchase

Season	Annual crop		*kharif*		*rabi*		*zaid*	
Buyer type District and farmer category	Weedicide buyer	Non-buyer	Weedicide buyer	Non-buyer	Weedicide buyer	Non-buyer	Weedicide buyer	Non-buyer
Lakhimpur	33	23	56	8	36	28	3	0
Lakhimpur%	55.93	38.98	50	7.14	32.14	25	6.38	0
K3 exclusive buyer	6	8	11	3	6	8	0	0
K3 exclusive buyer %	10.17	13.56	9.82	2.68	5.36	7.14	0	0
K3 buyer	14	9	23	3	19	7	2	0
K3 buyer %	23.73	15.25	20.54	2.68	16.96	6.25	4.26	0
All K3 buyer	20	17	34	6	25	15	2	0
All K3 buyer %	33.90	28.81	30.36	5.36	22.32	13.39	4.26	0
Non-K3 buyer	13	6	22	2	11	13	1	0
Non-K3 buyer %	22.03	10.17	19.64	1.79	9.82	11.61	2.13	0
Barabanki	0	3	46	2	36	12	33	11
Barabanki %	0	5.08	41.07	1.79	32.14	10.71	70.21	23.40
K3 exclusive buyer	0	0	7	0	7	0	6	1
K3 exclusive buyer %	0	0	6.25	0	6.25	0	12.77	2.13
K3 buyer	0	0	23	0	18	5	18	5
K3 buyer %	0	0	20.54	0	16.07	4.46	38.30	10.64
All K3 buyer	0	0	30	0	25	5	24	6
All K3 buyer %	0	0	26.79	0	22.32	4.46	51.06	12.77
Non-K3 buyer 2	0	3	16	2	11	7	9	5
Non-K3 buyer 2%	0	5.08	14.29	1.79	9.82	6.25	19.15	10.64
Total of both districts	33	26	102	10	72	40	36	11
Total of both districts %	55.93	44.07	91.07	8.93	64.29	35.71	76.60	23.40

Source Primary Data

Table 4.27 Distribution of farmers by land category, season, and crop for weedicide purchase

Season	Annual crop		*kharif*		*rabi*		*zaid*	
Buyer type District, category, and %age in total	Weedicide buyer	Non-buyer	Weedicide buyer	Non-buyer	Weedicide buyer	Non-buyer	Weedicide buyer	Non-buyer
Lakhimpur	33	23	56	8	36	28	3	0
%age	55.93	38.98	50	7.14	32.14	25	6.38	0
Marginal farmers	8	6	17	2	8	11	0	0
%age	13.56	10.17	15.18	1.79	7.14	9.82	0	0
Small farmers	9	7	14	2	10	6	0	0
%age	15.25	11.86	12.50	1.79	8.93	5.36	0	0
Semi-medium farmers	11	5	14	2	8	8	0	0
%age	18.64	8.47	12.50	1.79	7.14	7.14	0	0
Medium farmers	5	4	7	2	6	3	0	0
%age	8.47	6.78	6.25	1.79	5.36	2.68	0	0
Large farmers	0	1	4	0	4	0	3	0
%age	0	1.69	3.57	0	3.57	0	6.38	0
Barabanki	0	3	46	2	36	12	33	11
%age	0	5.08	41.07	1.79	32.14	10.71	70.21	23.40
Marginal farmers	0	2	18	1	12	7	8	9
%age	0	3.39	16.07	0.89	10.71	6.25	17.02	19.15
Small farmers	0	1	18	0	14	4	15	1
%age	0	1.69	16.07	0	12.50	3.57	31.91	2.13
Semi-medium farmers	0	0	7	1	7	1	7	1
%age	0	0	6.25	0.89	6.25	0.89	14.89	2.13
Medium farmers	0	0	3	0	3	0	3	0

(continued)

Table 4.27 (continued)

Season	Annual crop		*kharif*		*rabi*		*zaid*	
Buyer type District, category, and %age in total	Weedicide buyer	Non-buyer	Weedicide buyer	Non-buyer	Weedicide buyer	Non-buyer	Weedicide buyer	Non-buyer
%age	0	0	2.68	0	2.68	0	6.38	0
Total	33	26	102	10	72	40	36	11
%age	55.93	44.07	91.07	8.93	64.29	35.71	76.60	23.40

Source Primary Data

Table 4.28 Distribution of farmers and crop, seasons, and buyer category for fungicide purchase

Seasons and crops	Annual crop		*kharif*		*rabi*		*zaid*	
Buyer type District and farmer type	Fungicide buyer	Non-buyer	Fungicide buyer	Non-buyer	Fungicide buyer	Non-buyer	Fungicide buyer	Non-buyer
Lakhimpur	20	36	23	41	19	45	3	0
Lakhimpur%	33.90	61.02	20.54	36.61	16.96	40.18	6.38	0
K3 exclusive buyer	7	7	4	10	5	9	0	0
K3 exclusive buyer %	11.86	11.86	3.57	8.93	4.46	8.04	0	0
K3 buyer	10	13	12	14	9	17	2	0
K3 buyer %	16.95	22.03	10.71	12.50	8.04	15.18	4.26	0
All K3 buyer	17	20	16	24	14	26	2	0
All K3 buyer %	28.81	33.90	14.29	21.43	12.50	23.21	4.26	0
Non-K3 buyer	3	16	3	21	5	19	1	0
Non-K3 buyer %	5.08	27.12	2.68	18.75	4.46	16.96	2.13	0
Barabanki	1	2	24	24	24	24	23	21
Barabanki %	1.69	3.39	21.43	21.43	21.43	21.43	48.94	44.68
K3 exclusive buyer	0	0	6	1	5	2	7	0
K3 exclusive buyer %	0	0	5.36	0.89	4.46	1.79	14.89	0
K3 buyer	0	0	13	10	16	7	12	11
K3 buyer %	0	0	11.61	8.93	14.29	6.25	25.53	23.40
All K3 buyer	0	0	19	11	21	9	19	11
All K3 buyer %	0	0	16.96	9.82	18.75	8.04	40.43	23.40
Non-K3 buyer 2	1	2	5	13	3	15	4	10
Non-K3 buyer 2%	1.69	3.39	4.46	11.61	2.68	13.39	8.51	21.28
Total of both districts	21	38	47	65	43	69	26	21
Total of both districts %	35.59	64.41	41.96	58.04	38.39	61.61	55.32	44.68

Source Primary Data

Table 4.29 Distribution of farmer by land category, crop, and season by fungicide purchase

Season	Annual crop		*kharif*		*rabi*		*zaid*	
Buyer type District, category, and %age in total	Fungicide buyer	Non-buyer	Fungicide buyer	Non-buyer	Fungicide buyer	Non-buyer	Fungicide buyer	Non-buyer
Lakhimpur	20	36	23	41	19	45	3	0
%age	33.90	61.02	20.54	36.61	16.96	40.18	6.38	0
Marginal farmers	4	10	7	12	5	14	0	0
%age	6.78	16.95	6.25	10.71	4.46	12.50	0	0
Small farmers	8	8	3	13	4	12	0	0
%age	13.56	13.56	2.68	11.61	3.57	10.71	0	0
Semi-medium farmers	6	10	5	11	3	13	0	0
%age	10.17	16.95	4.46	9.82	2.68	11.61	0	0
Medium farmers	1	8	4	5	3	6	0	0
%age	1.69	13.56	3.57	4.46	2.68	5.36	0	0
Large farmers	1	0	4	0	4	0	3	0
%age	1.69	0	3.57	0	3.57	0	6.38	0
Barabanki	1	2	24	24	24	24	23	21
%age	1.69	3.39	21.43	21.43	21.43	21.43	48.94	44.68
Marginal farmers	0	2	7	12	6	13	7	10
%age	0	3.39	6.25	10.71	5.36	11.61	14.89	21.28
Small farmers	1	0	10	8	10	8	8	8
%age	1.69	0	8.93	7.14	8.93	7.14	17.02	17.02
Semi-medium farmers	0	0	4	4	5	3	5	3
%age	0	0	3.57	3.57	4.46	2.68	10.64	6.38
Medium farmers	0	0	3	0	3	0	3	0

(continued)

Table 4.29 (continued)

Season	Annual crop		*kharif*		*rabi*		*zaid*	
Buyer type District, category, and %age in total	Fungicide buyer	Non-buyer	Fungicide buyer	Non-buyer	Fungicide buyer	Non-buyer	Fungicide buyer	Non-buyer
%age	0	0	2.68	0	2.68	0	6.38	0
Total of both district	21	38	47	65	43	69	26	21
%age	35.59	64.41	41.96	58.04	38.39	61.61	55.32	44.68

Source Primary Data

Table 4.30 Distribution of farmers by crop, buyer category, and seasons for bio-fertilizer purchase

Distt, category of buyer and %age share	Buyer type	
	Bio-fertilizer buyer	Non-buyer
Lakhimpur	2	62
Lakhimpur%	2	55
K3 exclusive buyer	0	14
K3 exclusive buyer %	0	12.5
K3 buyer	1	25
K3 buyer %	0.89	22.32
All K3 buyer	1	39
All K3 buyer %	0.89	34.82
Non-K3 buyer	1	23
Non-K3 buyer %	0.89	20.54
Barabanki	0	48
Barabanki %	0	42.86
K3 exclusive buyer	0	7
K3 exclusive buyer %	0	6.25
K3 buyer	0	23
K3 buyer %	0	20.54
All K3 buyer	0	30
All K3 buyer %	0	26.79
Non-K3 buyer 2	0	18
Non-K3 buyer 2%	0	16.07
Total of both districts	2	110
Total of both districts %	1.79	98.21

Source Primary Data

K3 outlets though it was mainly seasonal shortage and mainly of fertilisers and seeds, to some extent.

There was no interlocking of markets in case of K3 as it was not into output buying or credit sales. Even non-K3 buyers did not report any compulsion to sell produce to the input/credit provider. All respondents were satisfied with qualification of K3 staff required to provide agricultural advice. All of them also were given receipt for their purchase from K3. But 85% of the farmers did not know the company behind the K3 brand of stores (Tables 4.42 and 4.43). More of the non-exclusive buyers were not aware of the company behind K3 outlets.

On an average, a K3 staff visited farmers 3 times in season with slightly higher visits in Lakhimpur and visits were higher in case of larger farmers in the district and for semi-medium in Barabanki (Tables 4.44 and 4.45). There was no difference in K3 exclusive and non-exclusive buyers on number of visits reported though in Barabanki, the exclusive reported somewhat higher number of visits unlike Lakhimpur.

Table 4.31 Distribution of farmers by land category and season for bio-fertilizer purchase

District, category, and %age in total	Buyer type	
	Bio-fertilizer buyer	Non-buyer
Lakhimpur	2	62
%age	1.79	55.36
Marginal farmers	0	19
%age	0	16.96
Small farmers	0	16
%age	0	14.29
Semi-medium farmers	1	15
%age	0.89	13.39
Medium farmers	1	8
%age	0.89	7.14
Large farmers	0	4
%age	0	3.57
Barabanki	0	48
%age	0	42.86
Marginal farmers	0	19
%age	0	16.96
Small farmers	0	18
%age	0	16.07
Semi-medium farmers	0	8
%age	0	7.14
Medium farmers	0	3
%age	0	2.68
Total	2	110
%age	1.79	98.21

Source Primary Data

Table 4.32 Distribution of farmers by buyer category for bio-pesticide purchase

Distt, category, and %age	Buyer type	
	Bio-pesticide buyer	Non-buyer
Lakhimpur	6	58
Lakhimpur%	5.36	51.79
K3 exclusive buyer	2	12
K3 exclusive buyer %	1.79	10.71
K3 buyer	4	22
K3 buyer %	3.57	19.64
All K3 buyer	6	34
All K3 buyer %	5.6	30.36
Non-K3 buyer	0	24
Non-K3 buyer %	0	21.43
Total of both districts %	5.36	94.64

Table 4.33 Distribution of farmers by land category for bio-pesticide purchase

District, category, and %age in total	Bio-pesticide buyer	Non-buyer
Lakhimpur	6	58
%age	5.36	51.79
Marginal farmers	1	18
%age	0.89	16.07
Small farmers	2	14
%age	1.79	12.50
Semi-medium farmers	2	14
%age	1.79	12.50
Medium farmers	1	8
%age	0.89	7.14
Large farmers	0	4
%age	0	3.57
Barabanki	0	48
%age	0	42.86
Marginal farmers	0	19
%age	0	16.96
Small farmers	0	18
%age	0	16.07
Semi-medium farmers	0	8
%age	0	7.14
Medium farmers	0	3
%age	0	2.68
Total	6	106
%age	5.36	94.64

That private extension is becoming increasingly important in UP was found by Reardon et al. (2011) which reported that only 18% of the farmers used extension provided by any source. Unable to find extension at right time was cited as major reason by 48% of the farmers for not using extension followed by quality of extension reported by 30% of the farmers. 24% of the farmers did not find any need for extension. Only 16% of the farmers found extension readily available. There was no much difference observed in the use of extension by the HKB users (21%) and non-users (15%). Farmers looked for general advice, new seed varieties, and information related to diseases in the extension services. High satisfaction rates of at least 75% were observed with farmers who were able to get extension services. The share of public sector in extension was 25% with the remaining 75% provided by private sector including agro-input companies like Bayer and Syngenta (17%), HKB (19%), others like ITC (5%), and processing companies (25%). The extension services of HKB were available throughout the season but with limited outreach. Famers reported deficiency in quality of extension. Information regarding the pesticides was most sought after from extension service providers (Table 4.46).

Table 4.34 Distribution of farmers by buyer category for purchase of agro-implements

Buyer type	
Farmer category and district	No. and %age of farmers
Lakhimpur	64
Lakhimpur%	57.14
K3 exclusive buyer	14
K3 exclusive buyer %	12.50
K3 buyer	26
K3 buyer %	23.31
All K3 buyer	40
All K3 buyer %	35.71
Non-K3 buyer	24
Non-K3 buyer %	21.43
Barabanki	48
Barabanki %	42.86
K3 exclusive buyer	7
K3 exclusive buyer %	6.25
K3 buyer	23
K3 buyer %	20.54
All K3 buyer	30
All K3 buyer %	26.79
Non-K3 buyer 2	18
Non-K3 buyer 2%	16.07
Total of both districts	112
Total of both districts %	100

Source Primary Data

Only three farmers in Barabanki district availed of water testing. One of them was exclusive K3 buyer and semi-medium farmer who used the services of a private company for it. The other two also bought from K3 who were marginal farmers and had availed government department facility for water testing. But, they did not perceive it benefitted them. On the other hand, soil testing was more common with 18% of farmers going for it and most of them from government agency but only less than half of them found it useful (Tables 4.47, 4.48, and 4.49). It was more of small landholders in both districts who went for it. It was more of non-exclusive buyers who went for soil testing. The non-K3 buyers all used government channel for soil testing who were only as many as 17% of total like their K3 counterparts.

Interestingly, a large proportion of farmers reported being members of farmer collectives such as PACS or sugarcane societies, i.e. 45% of all, and it was more the case in Lakhimpur where sugarcane samitis are common, whereas in Barabanki, it was only PACS which were used by some farmers (10%). In fact, a good proportion of farmers in Lakhimpur were members of both sugarcane *samitis* and PACS (Tables 4.50, 4.51, and 4.52).

Table 4.35 Distribution of farmers by land category for purchase of agro-implements

District, category and %age in total	No. and %age of buyer
Lakhimpur	64
%age	57.14
Marginal farmers	19
%age	16.96
Small farmers	16
%age	14.29
Semi-medium farmers	16
%age	14.29
Medium farmers	9
%age	8.04
Large farmers	4
%age	3.57
Barabanki	48
%age	42.86
Marginal farmers	19
%age	16.96
Small farmers	18
%age	16.07
Semi-medium farmers	8
%age	7.14
Medium farmers	3
%age	2.68
Total	112
%age	100

Source Primary Data

Only 17% of the K3 farmers reported some decline in cost of production due to extension provided by K3 staff, but it was not specific to those who bought exclusively from K3 stores. Further, in majority cases, the cost reduction was only up to 15% compared with earlier costs. Further, it was small and medium farmers who found this reduction in their costs of production and not large or marginal farmers. Of the total sample, only 10% reported the cost of production decline lower than 15% with 5% reporting it to be 15–30% cost reduction. (Tables 4.52 and 4.53). One-third of the farmers also reported receiving help from K3 staff on selection of crops with small and marginal in Lakhimpur and medium and semi-medium in Barabanki even going up to 40–60% of the total in their category (Tables 4.54 and 4.55). More of non-exclusive buyers appreciated this help in crop selection than the exclusive buyers. Major reason for this cost reduction was proper utilisation of various resources especially in case of small farmers in Barabanki. Further, the cost reduction due to better utilisation of resources was more

Table 4.36 Distribution of non-K3 buyers by category for terms of purchase of inputs

District and type of farmers	Terms of purchase	
	Buy on cash	Buy on both cash and credit
Lakhimpur	10	14
%age	23.81	33.33
Marginal farmers	6	6
%age	14.29	14.29
Small farmers	2	3
%age	4.76	7.14
Semi-medium farmers	1	3
%age	2.38	7.14
Medium farmers	1	1
%age	2.38	2.38
Large farmers	0	1
%age	0	2.38
Barabanki	13	5
%age	30.95	11.90
Marginal farmers	7	4
%age	16.67	9.52
Small farmers	4	1
%age	9.52	2.38
Semi-medium farmers	2	0
%age	4.76	0
Total	23	19
%age	54.76	45.24

Source Primary Data

appreciated by non-exclusive farmers (Tables 4.56 and 4.57). More interesting was the farmer response on increase in yield due to K3 help which was recognised by 91% of farmers going up to 95% in Lakhimpur and more so in case of small, semi-medium, and medium categories farmers across the two districts. 40% farmers each reported yield increase of up to 15 and 15–30% each and 10% even as much as more than 45% increase in their crop yields. Further, it was non-exclusive farmers who reported these yield increases in large proportions (Tables 4.58 and 4.59). The yield increase was attributed to better seeds, better chemicals, and better fertilisers and a combination of these factors in most cases (Tables 4.60 and 4.61). Here again, non-exclusive buyers reported these factors much more perhaps due to the fact that they were able to compare K3 inputs with other source inputs as they were using both.

Table 4.37 Distribution of K3 farmers by land category for terms of purchase of inputs

District and type of farmers	Terms of purchase	
	Buy on cash	Buy on both cash and credit
Lakhimpur	30	10
%age	42.86	14.29
Marginal farmers	5	2
%age	7.14	2.86
Small farmers	10	1
%age	14.29	1.43
Semi-medium farmers	10	2
%age	14.29	2.86
Medium farmers	3	4
%age	4.29	5.71
Large farmers	2	1
%age	2.86	1.43
Barabanki	28	2
%age	40	2.86
Marginal farmers	6	2
%age	8.57	2.86
Small farmers	13	0
%age	18.57	0
Semi-medium farmers	6	0
%age	8.57	0
Medium farmers	3	0
%age	4.29	0
Total	58	12
%age	82.86	17.14

Source Primary Data

4.4 Summary

The foregoing analysis of the K3 supermarket outlets shows that K3 buyers were smaller farmers in general than their non-buying counterparts especially those who exclusively bought from K3. But, on an average, K3 buyers (exclusive) leased in much higher land on an average both in Lakhimpur and in Barabanki than their non-K3 counterparts. The average operated land size of K3 non-exclusive buyers in Lakhimpur was as high as 11 acres, while of those who bought exclusively, it was only 6 acres.

In general, K3 exclusive buyers were less likely to own tractors compared with their K 3 buyers counterparts and non-K3 buyers in both the districts, but Barabanki in general had lower ownership of tractors across all categories compared with those in Lakhimpur. This was also due the fact that landholdings in Barabanki were much smaller than those in Lakhimpur. Of all, only 50% of farmers owned a tractor.

Table 4.38 Distribution of K3 buyers by category and terms of purchase of inputs

District and type of farmers	Terms of purchase	
	Buy on cash	Buy on both cash and credit
Lakhimpur	40	24
%age	62.5	37.5
K3 exclusive buyers	14	0
%age	21.88	0
K3 buyers	16	10
%age	25	15.63
K3 all buyers	30	10
%age	46.88	15.63
Non-K3 buyers	10	14
%age	15.63	21.88
Barabanki	41	7
%age	85.42	14.58
K3 exclusive buyers	7	0
%age	14.58	0
K3 buyers	21	2
%age	43.75	4.17
K3 all buyers	28	2
%age	58.33	4.17
Non-K3 buyers	13	5
%age	27.08	10.42
Total	81	31
%age	72.32	27.68
All K3 exclusive buyers	21	0
%age	18.75	0
K3 buyers	37	12
%age	33.04	10.71
All K3 buyers	58	12
%age	51.79	10.71
Total non-K3 buyers	23	19
%age	20.54	16.96

Source Primary Data

Further, more of small and marginal farmers had tractors in Barabanki than in Lakhimpur.

Mostly, medium category farmers were aged with average age being 51 years. On the other hand, among non-K3 buyers, it was marginal and small farmers who were older in age on average, especially those in Barabanki than their other counterparts. The Barabanki farmers had higher levels of literacy including in K3 exclusive category, and in general, there were relatively few graduate and

Table 4.39 District- and category-wise farmer perception of shortage of agro-input at K3 centres

Perception of shortage and nature of shortage District, category, and % in total of K3 buyers (70)	Faced any shortage of agro-input at K3	Not faced any shortage of agro-input at K3	Faced shortage of seeds	Faced shortage of chemical fertilizer	Faced shortage of chemical pesticides	Faced shortage of herbicide/weedicide	Seasonal shortage	Not available in required packaging	Not available at required time
Lakhimpur	35	5	7	35	1	1	35	2	2
%age	50	7.14	10	50	1.43	1.43	50	2.86	2.86
Marginal farmers	5	2	1	5	0	0	5	0	1
%age	7.14	2.86	1.43	7.14	0	0	7.14	0	1.43
Small farmers	11	0	2	11	0	0	11	1	0
%age	15.71	0	2.86	15.71	0	0	15.71	1.43	0
Semi-medium farmers	9	2	1	9	0	0	9	0	0
%age	12.86	2.86	1.43	12.86	0	0	12.86	0	0
Medium farmers	7	1	2	7	0	1	7	1	1
%age	10	1.43	2.86	10	0	1.43	10	1.43	1.43
Large farmers	3	0	1	3	1	0	3	0	0
%age	4.29	0	1.43	4.29	1.43	0	4.29	0	0
Barabanki	26	4	4	24	0	0	26	0	0
%age	37.14	5.71	5.71	34.29	0	0	37.14	0	0
Marginal farmers	8	0	0	8	0	0	8	0	0
%age	11.43	0	0	11.43	0	0	11.43	0	0
Small farmers	11	2	2	10	0	0	11	0	0
%age	15.71	2.86	2.86	14.29	0	0	15.71	0	0
Semi-medium farmers	5	1	1	4	0	0	5	0	0

(continued)

Table 4.39 (continued)

Perception of shortage and nature of shortage District, category, and % in total of K3 buyers (70)	Faced any shortage of agro-input at K3	Not faced any shortage of agro-input at K3	Faced shortage of seeds	Faced shortage of chemical fertilizer	Faced shortage of chemical pesticides	Faced shortage of herbicide/weedicide	Seasonal shortage	Not available in required packaging	Not available at required time
%age	7.14	1.43	1.43	5.71	0	0	7.14	0	0
Medium farmers	2	1	1	2	0	0	2	0	0
%age	2.86	1.43	1.43	2.86	0	0	2.86	0	0
Total	61	9	11	59	1	1	61	2	2
%age	87.14	12.86	15.71	84.29	1.43	1.43	87.14	2.86	2.86

Table 4.40 District- and category-wise distribution of farmers for shortage of agro-input at K3

Shortage and input / District, category, and %in total	Faced any shortage of agro-input at K3	Not faced any shortage of agro-input at K3	Faced shortage of seeds	Faced shortage of chemical fertilizer	Faced shortage of seeds & chemical fertilizer	Faced shortage of chemical fertilizer & chemical pesticides	Faced shortage of chemical fertilizer & herbicide/weedicide	Seasonal shortage	Seasonal shortage & not available in required packaging	Seasonal shortage & not available at required time
Lakhimpur	35	5	0	26	7	1	1	31	2	2
%age	87.5	12.5	0	65	17.5	2.5	2.5	77.5	5	5
Marginal farmers	5	2	0	4	1	0	0	4	1	0
%age	12.5	5	0	10	2.5	0	0	10	2.5	0
Small farmers	11	0	0	9	2	0	0	10	0	1
%age	27.5	0	0	22.5	5	0	0	25	0	2.5
Semi-medium farmers	10	2	0	9	1	0	0	10	0	0
%age	25	5	0	22.5	2.5	0	0	25	0	0
Medium farmers	6	1	0	3	2	0	1	4	1	1
%age	15	2.5	0	7.5	5	0	2.5	10	2.5	2.5
Large farmers	3	0	0	1	1	1	0	3	0	0
%age	7.5	0	0	2.5	2.5	2.5	0	7.5	0	0
Barabanki	26	4	2	22	2	0	0	26	0	0
%age	86.67	13.33	6.67	73.33	6.67	0	0	86.67	0	0
Marginal farmers	8	0	0	8	0	0	0	8	0	0
%age	26.67	0	0	26.67	0	0	0	26.67	0	0
Small farmers	11	2	1	9	1	0	0	11	0	0
%age	36.67	6.67	3.33	30	3.33	0	0	36.67	0	0

(continued)

Table 4.40 (continued)

Shortage and input District, category, and %in total	Faced any shortage of agro-input at K3	Not faced any shortage of agro-input at K3	Faced shortage of seeds	Faced shortage of chemical fertilizer	Faced shortage of seeds & chemical fertilizer	Faced shortage of chemical fertilizer & chemical pesticides	Faced shortage of chemical fertilizer & herbicide/weedicide	Seasonal shortage	Seasonal shortage & not available in required packaging	Seasonal shortage & not available at required time
Semi-medium farmers	5	1	1	4	0	0	0	5	0	0
%age	16.67	3.33	3.33	13.33	0	0	0	16.67	0	0
Medium farmers	2	1	0	1	1	0	0	2	0	0
%age	6.67	3.33	0	3.33	3.33	0	0	6.67	0	0
Total	61	9	2	48	9	1	1	57	2	2
%age	87.14	12.86	2.86	68.57	12.86	1.43	1.43	81.43	2.86	2.86
Marginal farmers	13	2	0	12	1	0	0	12	1	0
%age	18.57	2.86	0	17.14	1.43	0	0	17.14	1.43	0
Small farmers	22	2	1	18	3	0	0	21	0	1
%age	31.43	2.86	1.43	25.71	4.29	0	0	30	0	1.43
Semi-medium farmers	15	3	1	13	1	0	0	15	0	0
%age	21.43	4.29	1.43	18.57	1.43	0	0	21.43	0	0
Medium farmers	8	2	0	4	3	0	1	6	1	1
%age	11.43	2.86	0	5.71	4.29	0	1.43	8.57	1.43	1.43
Large farmers	3	0	0	1	1	1	0	3	0	0
%age	4.29	0	0	1.43	1.43	1.43	0	4.29	0	0

Table 4.41 Distribution of farmers by category of buyer for shortage of agro-input faced at K3 and reasons thereof

Shortage and input District, category, and %age in total	Faced any shortage of agro-input at K3	Not faced any shortage of agro-input at K3	Shortage of seeds	Shortage of chemical fertilizer	Shortage of seeds & chemical fertilizer	Shortage of chemical fertilizer & chemical pesticides	Shortage of chemical fertilizer & herbicide/weedicide	Reason: seasonal shortage	Reason: not available in required packaging	Reason: not available at required time
Lakhimpur	35	5	0	26	7	1	1	31	2	2
%age	87.5	12.5	0	65	17.5	2.5	2.5	77.5	5	5
K3 exclusive buyers	14	0	0	12	1	0	1	12	0	2
%age	35	0	0	30	2.5	0	2.5	30	0	5
K3 buyers	21	5	0	14	6	1	0	19	2	0
%age	52.5	12.5	0	35	15	2.5	0	47.5	5	0
Barabanki	26	4	2	22	2	0	0	26	0	0
%age	86.67	13.33	6.67	73.33	6.67	0.00	0.00	86.67	0.00	0.00
K3 exclusive buyers	7	0	1	6	0	0	0	7	0	0
%age	23.33	0.00	3.33	20.00	0.00	0.00	0.00	23.33	0.00	0.00
K3 buyers	19	4	1	16	2	0	0	19	0	0
%age	63.33	13.33	3.33	53.33	6.67	0.00	0.00	63.33	0.00	0.00
Total	61	9	2	48	9	1	1	57	2	2
%age	87.14	12.86	2.86	68.57	12.86	1.43	1.43	81.43	2.86	2.86
K3 exclusive buyers	21	0	1	18	1	0	1	19	0	2
%age	30.00	0.00	1.43	25.71	1.43	0.00	1.43	27.14	0.00	2.86

(continued)

Table 4.41 (continued)

Shortage and input District, category, and %age in total	Faced any shortage of agro-input at K3	Not faced any shortage of agro-input at K3	Shortage of seeds	Shortage of chemical fertilizer	Shortage of seeds & chemical fertilizer	Shortage of chemical fertilizer & chemical pesticides	Shortage of chemical fertilizer & herbicide/weedicide	Reason: seasonal shortage	Reason: not available in required packaging	Reason: not available at required time
K3 buyers	40	9	1	30	8	1	0	38	2	0
%age	57.14	12.86	1.43	42.86	11.43	1.43	0.00	54.29	2.86	0.00

Table 4.42 Distribution of K3 buyer by land category for awareness about company behind K3

District and farmer category	Aware	Not aware
Lakhimpur	7	33
%age	10	47.14
Marginal farmers	2	5
%age	2.86	7.14
Small farmers	1	10
%age	1.43	14.29
Semi-medium farmers	2	9
%age	2.86	12.86
Medium farmers	0	8
%age	0	11.43
Large farmers	2	1
%age	2.86	1.43
Barabanki	3	27
%age	4.29	38.57
Marginal farmers	0	8
%age	0	11.43 s
Small farmers	3	10
%age	4.29	14.29
Semi-medium farmers	0	6
%age	0	8.57
Medium farmers	0	3
%age	0	4.29
Large farmers	0	0
%age	0	0
Total	10	60
%age	14.29	85.71

Source Primary Data

postgraduate farmers and they (graduates and PGs) were mostly in non-buyer or non-exclusive buyer category so far as K3 was concerned.

In cropping pattern, there were clear differences across districts and sets of farmers. Sugarcane was mainly in Lakhimpur and accounted for 23% of GCA with K3 exclusive buyers putting as much as 50% area under it and other K3 farmers only 19%, thus altogether 25% of K3 buyer farmer area being under sugarcane. Compared with this, non-K3 buyers had only 20% area under the crop. Further, in Barabanki, it was a small time crop with only 1% area under it and that too mainly in case of non-K3 buyers who had 4% area under it. The K3 categories did not go for it at all. Overall, 15% of all surveyed farmer GCA was under sugarcane and average was 3.84 acres with those in Lakhimpur having 3.96 acres on an average. In *kharif*, major crop was paddy across both districts with share of 33 and 36% of GCA in Lakhimpur and Barabanki and 34% of area across districts followed by wheat in *rabi* which was equally important with 33 and 24% of GCA in Lakhimpur

Table 4.43 Distribution of K3 buyers by buyer category for awareness about company behind K3

District and farmer category	Awareness	
	Aware about the company behind K3	Not aware about the company behind K3
Lakhimpur	7	33
%age	17.5	82.5
K3 exclusive buyers	4	10
%age	10	25
K3 buyers	3	23
%age	7.5	57.5
Barabanki	3	27
%age	10	90
K3 exclusive buyers	1	6
%age	3.33	20
K3 buyers	2	21
%age	6.67	70
Total	10	60
%age	14.29	85.71
Total K3 exclusive buyers	5	16
%age	7.14	22.86
Total K3 buyers	5	44
%age	7.14	62.86

Source Primary Data

Table 4.44 Distribution of farmers by land category for average no. of visits by K3 staff in a crop season

District and type of farmers	No. of visits	
	Average No. of visits by K3 staff	No of farmers
Lakhimpur	3.25	40
Marginal farmers	2.86	7
Small farmers	3.09	11
Semi-medium farmers	3.25	12
Medium farmers	3.57	7
Large farmers	4	3
Barabanki	2.97	30
Marginal farmers	2.88	8
Small farmers	2.46	13
Semi-medium farmers	3.67	6
Medium farmers	4	3

Source Primary Data

Table 4.45 Distribution of K3 buyers by average number of visits by K3 staff in a crop season

District and type of farmers	No. of visits	
	Average No. of visits by K3 staff	Total No of farmers
Lakhimpur	3.25	40
K3 exclusive buyers	2.86	14
K3 buyers	3.46	26
Barabanki	2.97	30
K3 exclusive buyers	3.14	7
K3 buyers	2.91	23
Total	3.13	70
K3 exclusive buyers	2.95	21
K3 buyers	3.2	49

Source Primary Data

and Barabanki, the overall share of wheat in GCA being 30%. The next major crop was paddy in *zaid* season only in Lakhimpur with 7% of GCA grown only by a few large farmers in one set of villages. The other crops were *mentha* (mint) and mustard in that order with 7 and 4% of GCA across the two districts with mentha being grown only in Barabanki with 21% of GCA in the district and mustard in 11% of GCA in the district. Further, it was exclusive buyers of K3 who grew relatively less paddy, maize, and wheat and more of pulses, mustard, mentha, potato, and vegetables across both the districts as %age of GCA, which are all high value crops. They were also more into sugarcane compared with their other counterparts in Lakhimpur.

In general, Barabanki had higher cropping intensity than Lakhimpur and further marginal farmers in Lakhimpur had higher cropping intensity than other categories except large ones, and in Barabanki, it was not very different across categories. K3 exclusive buyers were less intensive than others, and in Barabanki, they were the most intensive cultivators of their land.

It was mostly paddy seed and wheat seed which were bought from the market by all types of farmers, and there were no differences across categories or districts. Similarly, all farmers used chemical fertilisers except one in Barabanki. Micronutrient use was higher among K3 buyers than by non-buyers and lower for *zaid* crops in Barabanki. PGPs were mostly used in *rabi* and *zaid* crops and not much in sugarcane or *kharif* paddy across categories and districts. Very few farmers bought sugarcane seed, while every farmer bought wheat and paddy seed irrespective of farm size category. Chemical pesticides were widely used across crops and seasons and farmer categories except in *rabi* where one-third farmers did not use them. Non-K3 buyers especially in Barabanki used much less pesticides. Weedicides were more commonly used in *kharif* paddy crops and *zaid* paddy. Fungicides were more common among K3 farmers than among non-K3 farmers but only 1/3 to 50% of farmers across crops and categories used it. It was much less used in sugarcane and wheat. Micronutrients were used more by large and medium farmers in Lakhimpur as well as in Barabanki in wheat and paddy, but in sugarcane

Table 4.46 Distribution of farmers by land category on perception of soil testing

Soil testing and benefit District and type of farmers	Testing done—Yes	Testing done—No	By K3	Benefitted	Not benefitted	By govt. dept	Benefitted	Not benefitted
Lakhimpur	8	32	1	1	0	7	2	5
%age	11.43	45.71	1.43	1.43	0	10	2.86	7.14
Marginal farmers	0	7	0	0	0	0	0	0
%age	0	10	0	0	0	0	0	0
Small farmers	1	10	0	0	0	1	0	1
%age	1.43	14.29	0	0	0	1.43	0	1.43
Semi-medium farmers	3	9	1	1	0	2	0	2
%age	4.29	12.86	1.43	1.43	0	2.86	0	2.86
Medium farmers	3	4	0	0	0	3	0	3
%age	4.29	5.71	0	0	0	4.29	0	4.29
Large farmers	1	2	0	0	0	1	0	1
%age	1.43	2.86	0	0	0	1.43	0	1.43
Barabanki	7	23	0	0	0	7	2	5
%age	10	32.86	0	0	0	10	2.86	7.14
Marginal farmers	3	5	0	0	0	3	1	2
%age	4.29	7.14	0	0	0	4.29	1.43	2.86
Small farmers	1	12	0	0	0	1	0	1
%age	1.43	17.14	0	0	0	1.43	0	1.43
Semi-medium farmers	1	5	0	0	0	1	0	1
%age	1.43	7.14	0	0	0	1.43	0	1.43
Medium farmers	2	1	0	0	0	2	1	1
%age	2.86	1.43	0	0	0	2.86	1.43	1.43
Total	15	55	1	1	0	14	4	10
%age	21.43	78.57	1.43	1.43	0	20	5.71	14.29

Source Primary Data

Table 4.47 Distribution of K3 farmers by district, type of buyers, and source for soil testing

Soil testing and source of soil testing District, type of farmers, and % in total	Yes	No	By K3	Benefitted	Not benefitted	By govt. dept	Benefitted	Not benefitted
Lakhimpur	8	32	1	1	0	7	2	5
%age	20	80	2.5	2.5	0	17.5	5	12.5
Exclusive K3	2	12	0	0	0	2	1	1
%age	5	30	0	0	0	5	2.5	2.5
K3 buyers	6	20	1	1	0	5	1	4
%age	15	50	2.5	2.5	0	12.5	2.5	10
Barabanki	7	23	0	0	0	7	2	5
%age	23.33	76.67	0	0	0	23.33	6.67	16.67
Exclusive K3	0	7	0	0	0	0	0	0
%age	0	23.33	0	0	0	0	0	0
K3 buyers	7	16	0	0	0	7	2	5
%age	23.33	53.33	0	0	0	23.33	6.67	16.67
Total	15	55	1	1	0	14	4	10
%age	21.43	78.57	1.43	1.43	0	20	5.71	14.29
Exclusive K3	2	19	0	0	0	2	1	1
%age	2.86	27.14	0	0	0	2.86	1.43	1.43
K3 buyers	13	43	1	1	0	12	3	9
%age	18.57	61.43	1.43	1.43	0	17.14	4.29	12.86

Source Primary Data

in Lakhimpur, it was smaller farmers who bought less of micronutrients. PGPs were used more in *rabi* (wheat) and *zaid* crops, and very few farmers used it in sugarcane and paddy. Only two farmers bought bio-fertilizers and in Barabanki and none bought bio-pesticides, and even in Lakhimpur, it was 5% of farmers who bought it and all of them were K3 buyers wholly or partly. No non-K3 buyer bought any bio-pesticides.

In general, more of non-K3 farmers bought inputs on cash and more of Barabanki farmers bought them on cash, and within the district, it was smallholders who paid in cash more often. On the other hand, K3 farmers in both districts largely bought it on cash. Most of the K3 farmers bought inputs on cash (83%) across categories and districts. In terms of quality and effectiveness of service by K3 outlets, the shortage of inputs was reported mainly by small, marginal, and

Table 4.48 Distribution of non-K3 farmer by district, source of soil testing, and benefit

Soil testing and source of soil testing District, category, and 5 in total	Yes	No	By govt. dept	Benefitted	Not benefitted
Lakhimpur	3	21	3	2	1
%age	7.14	50	7.14	4.76	2.38
Marginal farmers	1	11	1	0	1
%age	2.38	26.19	2.38	0	2.38
Small farmers	0	5	0	0	0
%age	0	11.90	0	0	0
Semi-medium farmers	2	2	2	2	0
%age	4.76	4.76	4.76	4.76	0
Medium farmers	0	2	0	0	0
%age	0	4.76	0	0	0
Large farmers	0	1	0	0	0
%age	0	2.38	0	0	0
Barabanki	4	14	4	1	3
%age	9.52	33.33	9.52	2.38	7.14
Marginal farmers	1	10	1	0	1
%age	2.38	23.81	2.38	0	2.38
Small farmers	2	3	2	0	2
%age	4.76	7.14	4.76	0	4.76
Semi-medium farmers	1	1	1	1	0
%age	2.38	2.38	2.38	2.38	0
Total	7	35	7	3	4
%age	16.67	83.33	16.67	7.14	9.52

Source Primary Data

semi-medium farmers in both the districts with 87% farmers reporting it and mainly in chemical fertilisers and to some extent in seed. The major dimension reported was shortage in season. Even in each district, the picture was similar though farmers also reported a combination of inputs for shortage and multiple dimensions for shortage. Further, a higher proportion of non-exclusive buyers reported shortage at K3 outlets though it was mainly seasonal shortage and mainly of fertilisers and seeds to some extent.

There was no interlocking of markets in case of K3 as it was not into output buying or credit sales. Even non-K3 buyers did not report any compulsion to sell produce to the input/credit provider. All respondents were satisfied with qualification required to provide agricultural advice. All of them also were given receipt for their purchase from K3. But 85% of the farmers did not know the company behind the K3 brand of stores. More of the non-exclusive buyers were not aware of the company behind K3 outlets.

Table 4.49 Distribution of K3 farmers by district, category by membership of farmer group

Membership and type District and category of farmers	Yes	No	Co-operative society	Average no. of meetings in a year	*Ganna Samiti*	Average no. of meetings in a year	Both	Average no. of meetings in a year
Lakhimpur	28	12	3	2.67	10	1.5	15	1.73
%age	70	30	7.50		25		37.50	
Marginal farmers	3	4	0	0	3	1.33	0	0
%age	42.86	57.14	0		42.86		0	
Small farmers	5	6	1	2	1	1	3	1.67
%age	45.45	54.55	9.09		9.09		27.27	
Semi-medium farmers	10	2	1	2	4	1.5	5	1.8
%age	83.33	16.67	8.33		33.33		41.67	
Medium farmers	7	0	1	4	2	2	4	1.5
%age	100	0	14.29		28.57		57.14	
Large farmers	3	0	0	0	0	0	3	2
%age	100	0	0		0		100	
Barabanki	3	27	3	1.33	0	0	0	0
%age	10	90	10		0		0	
Marginal farmers	2	6	2	1	0	0	0	0
%age	25	75	25		0		0	
Small farmers	0	13	0	0	0	0	0	0
%age	0	100	0		0	0	0	
Semi-medium farmers	1	5	1	2	0	0	0	0
%age	16.67	83.33	16.67		0		0	
Medium farmers	0	3	0	0	0	0	0	0
%age	0	100	0		0	0	0	
Total	31	39	6	2	10	1.5	15	1.73
%age	44.29	55.71	8.57		14.29		21.43	

Source Primary Data

Table 4.50 District-wise distribution of non-K3 buyers by membership of farmer group

Membership and type District and category of farmers	Yes	No	Co-operative society	Average no. of meetings in a year	*Ganna Samiti*	Average no. of meetings in a year	Both	Average no. of meetings in a year
Lakhimpur	16	8	2	1	8	1.63	6	2
%age	66.67	33.33	8.33		33.33		25	
Marginal farmers	6	6	2	1	4	1.5	0	0
%age	50	50	16.66		33.33		0	
Small farmers	3	2	0	0	1	2	2	2.5
%age	60	40	0		20		40	
Semi-medium farmers	4	0	0	0	2	1.5	2	2
%age	100	0	0		50		50	
Medium farmers	2	0	0	0	1	2	1	2
%age	100	0	0		50		50	
Large farmers	1	0	0	0	0	0	1	1
%age	100	0	0		0		100	
Barabanki	1	17	1	2	0	0	0	0
%age	5.56	94.44	5.56		0		0	
Marginal farmers	0	11	0	0	0	0	0	0
%age	0	100	0		0		0	
Small farmers	1	4	1	2	0	0	0	0
%age	20	80	20		0		0	
Semi-medium farmers	0	2	0	0	0	0		0
%age	0	100	0		0		0	
Medium farmers	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0
%age	0	0	0		0		0	
Total	17	25	3	1.33	8	1.63	6	2
%age	40.48	59.52	7.14		19.05		14.29	

Table 4.51 District-wise distribution of farmers by buyer category for membership of farmer group

Membership and type District and category	Yes	No	Co-op society	Average no. of meetings/year	*Ganna Samiti*	Average no. of meetings/year	Both	Average no. of meetings/year
Lakhimpur	44	20	5	2	18	1.56	21	1.81
%age	68.75	31.25	7.81		28.13		32.81	
K3 exclusive buyers	6	8	0	0	5	1.4	1	2
%age	9.38	12.50	0		7.81		1.56	
K3 buyers	22	4	3	2.67	5	1.6	14	1.71
%age	34.38	6.25	4.69		7.81		21.88	
All K3 buyers	28	12	3	2.67	10	1.5	15	1.73
%age	43.75	18.75	4.69		15.63		23.44	
Non-K3 buyers	16	8	2	1	8	1.63	6	2
%age	25	12.50	3.13		12.50		9.38	
Barabanki	4	44	4	1.5	0	0	0	0
%age	8.33	91.67	8.33		0		0	
K3 buyers	3	27	3	1.33	0	0	0	0
%age	6.25	56.25	6.25		0		0	
All K3 buyers	3	27	3	1.33	0	0	0	0
%age	6.25	56.25	6.25		0		0	
Non-K3 buyers	1	17	1	2	0	0	0	0
%age	2.08	35.42	2.08		0		0	
Total	48	64	9	1.78	18	1.56	21	1.81
%age	42.86	57.14	8.04		16.07		18.75	

Source Primary Data

Table 4.52 District-wise distribution of K3 farmers by category for reduction in cost of production

Cost of production change and magnitude District and category	Yes	No	Decreased up to 15%	Decreased by 15–30%	Decreased by 30–45%	Decreased by >45%
Lakhimpur	6	34	4	1	1	0
%age	15	85	10	2.50	2.50	0
Marginal farmers	2	5	1	0	1	0
%age	5	12.50	2.50	0	2.50	0
Small farmers	1	10	0	1	0	0
%age	2.50	25	0	2.50	0	0
Semi-medium farmers	1	11	1	0	0	0
%age	2.50	27.50	2.50	0	0	0
Medium farmers	2	5	2	0	0	0
%age	5	12.50	5	0	0	0
Large farmers	0	3	0	0	0	0
%age	0	7.50	0	0	0	0
Barabanki	6	24	3	2	0	1
%age	20	80	10	6.67	0	3.33
Marginal farmers	1	7	1	0	0	0
%age	3.33	23.33	3.33	0	0	0
Small farmers	3	10	1	0	0	1
%age	10	33.33	3.33	0	0	3.33
Semi-medium farmers	1	5	1	0	0	0
%age	3.33	16.67	3.33	0	0	0
Medium farmers	1	2	0	1	0	0
%age	3.33	6.67	0	3.33	0	0
Total	12	58	7	3	1	1
%age	17.14	82.86	10	4.29	1.43	1.43

Source Primary Data

Only three farmers went in for water testing in Barabanki district, and one of them was exclusive K3 buyer and semi-medium farmer who used the services of a private company for it. On the other hand, soil testing was more common with 18% of farmers going for it and most of them from government agency but only less than half of them found it useful. It was more of small landholders in both districts who went for it. It was more of non-exclusive buyers who went for soil testing. The non-K3 buyers all used government channel for soil testing who were only as many as 17% of total like their K3 counterparts.

Interestingly, a large proportion of farmers reported being members of farmer collectives like PACS or sugarcane societies, i.e. 45% of all, and it was more the case in Lakhimpur where Sugarcane samitis are common, whereas in Barabanki, it was only PACS, which were used by some farmers (10%). In fact, a good

Table 4.53 District-wise distribution of K3 farmers by reduction in cost of production

Cost response district and buyer category	Yes	No	Decreased up to 15%	Decreased by 15–30%	Decreased by 30–45%	Decreased by >45%
Lakhimpur	6	34	4	1	1	0
%age	15	85	10	2.5	2.5	0
Exclusive K3	2	12	1	1	0	0
%age	5	30	2.5	2.5	0	0
K3 buyers	4	22	3	0	1	0
%age	10	55	7.5		2.5	0
Barabanki	6	24	3	2	0	1
%age	20	80	10	6.67	0	3.33
Exclusive K3	0	7	0	0	0	0
%age	0	23.33	0	0	0	0
K3 buyers	6	17	3	2	0	1
%a ge	20	56.67	10	6.67	0	3.33
Total	12	58	7	3	1	1
%age	17.14	82.86	10	4.29	1.43	1.43
Exclusive K3	2	19	1	1	0	0
%age	2.86	27.14	1.43	1.43	0	0
K3 buyers	10	39	6	2	1	1
%age	14.29	55.71	8.57	2.86	1.43	1.43

Source Primary Data

proportion of farmers in Lakhimpur were members of both sugarcane samitis and PACS.

Only 17% of the K3 farmers reported some decline in cost of production due to extension provided by K3 staff, but it was not specific to those who bought exclusively from K3 stores. Further, in majority cases, the cost reduction was only up to 15% compared with earlier costs. Further, it was small and medium farmers who found this reduction in their costs of production and not large or marginal farmers. Of the total sample, only 10% reported the cost of production decline lower than 15% with 5% reporting it to be 15–30% cost reduction. Major reason for this cost reduction was proper utilisation of various resources especially in case of small farmers in Barabanki. Further, the cost reduction due to better utilisation of resources was more appreciated by non-exclusive farmers. One-third of the farmers also reported receiving help from K3 staff on selection of crops with small and marginal in Lakhimpur and medium and semi-medium in Barabanki even going up to 40–60% of the total in their category. More of non-exclusive buyers appreciated this help in crop selection than the exclusive buyers. More interesting was the farmer response on increase in yield due to K3 help which was recognised by 91% of farmers going up to 95% in Lakhimpur and more so in case of small,

Table 4.54 District-wise distribution of K3 buyers by their perception of K3 help in crop selection

Crop and K3 help type District and category of farmers	Yes	No	*rabi* crop grown	Average area grown (in acre)	This season	Average area grown (in acre)	Last season	Average area grown (in acre)	*kharif* Crop grown	Average area grown (in acre)	This season	Average area grown (in acre)	Last season	Average area grown (in acre)
Lakhimpur	15	25	5	2.3	2	4	3	1.17	10	3.35	6	1.67	4	5.88
%age	37.50	62.50	12.50		5		7.50		25		15		10	
Marginal farmers	4	3	0	0	0	0	0	0	4	1	3	1	1	1
%age	57.14	42.86	0		0		0		57.14		42.86		14.29	
Small farmers	5	6	2	1.5	1	2	1	1	3	1.5	1	2	2	1.25
%age	45.45	54.55	18.18		9.09		9.09		27.27		9.09		18.18	
Semi-medium farmers	2	10	2	1.25	0	0	2	1.25	0	0	0	0	0	0
%age	16.67	83.33	16.67		0		16.67		0		0		0	
Medium farmers	3	4	1	6	1	6	0	0	2	2.5	2	2.5	0	0
%age	42.86	57.14	14.29		14.29		0		28.57		28.57		0	
Large farmers	1	2	0	0	0	0	0	0	1	20	0	0	1	20
%age	33.33	66.67	0		0		0		33.33		0		0	
Barabanki	11	19	6	3.75	1	1	5	4.3	5	1.6	3	2	2	1
%age	36.67	63.33	20		3.33		16.67		16.67		10		6.67	
Marginal farmers	1	7	1	1	0	0	1	1	0	0	0	0	0	0
%age	12.50	87.50	12.05		0		12.05		0		0		0	
Small farmers	4	9	1	0.5	0	0	1	0.5	3	1.67	2	2	2	1
%age	30.77	69.23	7.69		0		7.69		23.08		15.38		15.38	

(continued)

Table 4.54 (continued)

Crop and K3 help type District and category of farmers	Yes	No	*rabi* crop grown	Average area grown (in acre)	This season	Average area grown (in acre)	Last season	Average area grown (in acre)	*kharif* Crop grown	Average area grown (in acre)	This season	Average area grown (in acre)	Last season	Average area grown (in acre)
Semi-medium farmers	4	2	3	2.67	1	1	2	3.5	1	1	0	0	1	0
%age	66.67	33.33	50		16.67		33.33		16.67		0		16.67	
Medium farmers	2	1	1	13	0	0	1	13	1	2	1	2	0	0
%age	66.67	33.33	33.33		0		33.33		33.33		33.33		0	
Total	26	44	11	3.09	3	3	8	3.13	15	2.77	9	1.78	6	4.25
%age	37.14	62.86	15.71		4.29		11.43		21.43		12.86		8.57	

Table 4.55 District-wise distribution of K3 buyers by category and crop for help by K3 in crop selection

Help from K3, crop, and area District, category, and % in total	Yes	No	*rabi* crop grown	Average area grown (in acre)	This season	Average area grown (in acre)	Last season	Average area grown (in acre)	*kharif* crop grown	Average area grown (in acre)	This season	Average area grown (in acre)	Last season	Average area grown (in acre)
Lakhimpur	15	25	5	2.3	2	4	3	1.17	10	3.35	6	1.67	4	5.88
%age	37.50	62.50	12.50		5		7.50		25		15		10	
Exclusive K3	6	8	1	1.5	0	0	1	1.5	5	1.7	2	2.5	3	1.17
%age	15	20	2.50		0		2.50		12.50		5		7.50	
K3 buyers	9	17	4	2.5	2	4	2	1	5	5	4	1.25	1	20
%age	22.50	42.50	10		5		5		12.50		10		2.50	
Barabanki	11	19	6	3.75	1	1	5	4.3	5	1.6	3	2	2	1
%age	36.67	63.33	20		3.33		16.67		16.67		10		6.67	
Exclusive K3	3	4	2	1	0	0	2	1	1	3	1	3	0	0
%age	10	13.33	6.67		0		6.67		3.33		3.33		0	
K3 buyers	8	15	4	5.12	1	1	3	6.5	4	1.25	2	1.5	2	1
%age	26.67	50	13.33		3.33		13.33		13.33		6.67		6.67	
Total	26	44	11	3.09	3	3	8	3.13	15	2.77	9	1.78	6	4.25
%age	37.14	62.86	15.71		4.29		11.43		21.43		12.86		8.57	

Table 4.56 Distribution of K3 farmer by category for perception on reduction in cost of production and reasons thereof

Perception on cost of production change and reason District and category of farmers	Yes	No	Proper utilisation of resources	Better seeds, better chemicals & better fertilizers	Better seeds, better chemicals, better fertilizers, new techniques, proper utilisation of resources	Better seeds, better chemicals & proper utilisation of resources	New techniques & proper utilisation of resources
Lakhimpur	6	34	4	1	1	0	0
%age	15	85	10	2.50	2.50	0	0
Marginal farmers	2	5	1	1	0	0	0
%age	5	12.50	2.50	2.50	0	0	0
Small farmers	1	10	1	0	0	0	0
%age	2.50	25	2.50	0	0	0	0
Semi-medium farmers	1	11	1	0	0	0	0
%age	2.50	27.50	2.50	0	0	0	0
Medium farmers	2	5	1	0	1	0	0
%age	5	12.50	2.50	0	2.50	0	0
Large farmers	0	3	0	0	0	0	0
%age	0	7.50	0	0	0	0	0
Barabanki	6	24	4	0	0	1	1
%age	20	80	13.33	0	0	3.33	3.33
Marginal farmers	1	7	1	0	0	0	0
%age	333	23.33	3.33	0	0	0	0
Small farmers	3	10	2	0	0	1	0
%age	10	33.33	6.67	0	0	3.33	0
Semi-medium farmers	1	5	0	0	0	0	1
%age	3.33	16.67	0	0	0	0	3.33

(continued)

Table 4.56 (continued)

Perception on cost of production change and reason District and category of farmers	Yes	No	Proper utilisation of resources	Better seeds, better chemicals & better fertilizers	Better seeds, better chemicals, better fertilizers, new techniques, proper utilisation of resources	Better seeds, better chemicals & proper utilisation of resources	New techniques & proper utilisation of resources
Medium farmers	1	2	1	0	0	0	0
%age	3.33	6.67	3.33	0	0	0	0
Total	12	58	8	1	1	1	1
% Age	17.14	82.86	11.43	1.43	1.43	1.43	1.43

Source Primary Data

Table 4.57 Distribution of farmers by buyer category and reasons for reduction in cost of production

Cost response and reason District and type of buyers	Yes	No	Proper utilisation of resources	Better seeds, better chemicals, and better fertilizers	Better seeds, better chemicals, better fertilizers, new techniques, proper utilisation of resources	Better seeds, better chemicals, and proper utilisation of resources	New techniques and proper utilisation of resources
Lakhimpur	6	34	4	1	1	0	0
%age	15	85	10	2.5	2.5	0	0
Exclusive K3	2	12	2	0	0	0	0
%age	5	30	5	0	0	0	0
K3 buyers	4	22	2	1	1	0	0
%age	10	55	5	2.5	2.5	0	0
Barabanki	6	24	4	0	0	1	1
%age	20	80	13.33	0	0	3.33	3.33
Exclusive K3	0	7	0	0	0	0	0
%age	0	23.33	0	0	0	0	0
K3 buyers	6	17	4	0	0	1	1
%age	20	56.67	13.33	0	0	3.33	3.33
Total	12	58	8	1	1	1	1
%age	17.14	82.86	11.43	1.43	1.43	1.43	1.43
Exclusive K3	2	19	2	0	0	0	0
%age	2.86	27.14	2.86	0	0	0	0
K3 buyers	10	39	6	1	1	1	1
%age	14.29	55.71	8.57	1.43	1.43	1.43	1.43

Source Primary Data

semi-medium, and medium categories farmers across the two districts. 40% farmers each reported yield increase of up to 15 and 15–30% each and 10% even as much as more than 45% increase in their crop yields. Further, it was non-exclusive farmers who reported these yield increases in large proportions. The yield increase was attributed to better seeds, better chemicals, and better fertilisers and a combination of these factors in most cases. Here again, non-exclusive buyers reported these factors much more perhaps due to the fact that they were able to compare K3 inputs with other source inputs as they were using both.

Table 4.58 Distribution of K3 farmers by land category for their perception of increase in yield

Perception of yield change and magnitude District and category of farmers	Yes	No	Increased by 0–15%	Increased by 15–30%	Increased by 30–45%	Increased by >45%
Lakhimpur	38	2	19	17	0	2
%age	95	5	47.50	42.50	0	5
Marginal farmers	6	1	3	3	0	0
%age	85.71	14.29	42.86	42.86	0	0
Small farmers	11	0	3	7	0	1
%age	100	0	27.20	63.64	0	9.09
Semi-medium farmers	12	0	7	4	0	1
%age	100	0	58.33	33.33	0	8.33
Medium farmers	7	0	4	3	0	0
%age	100	0	57.14	42.86	0	0
Large farmers	2	1	2	0	0	0
%age	66.67	33.33	66.67	0	0	0
Barabanki	26	4	9	11	1	5
%age	86.67	13.33	30	36.67	3.33	16.67
Marginal farmers	6	2	4	2	0	0
%age	75	25	50	25	0	0
Small farmers	11	2	2	5	1	3
%age	84.62	15.38	15.38	38.46	7.69	23.08
Semi-medium farmers	6	0	1	4	0	1
%age	100	0	16.67	66.67	0	16.67
Medium farmers	3	0	2	0	0	1
%age	100	0	66.67	0	0	33.33
Total	64	6	28	28	1	7
%age	91.43	8.57	40	40	1.43	10

Source Primary Data

Thus, we can say that the K3 outlets were inclusive of small farmers and were more inclusive than traditional channels and helped farmers achieve higher yield, lower costs of production, and better resource management though they were still plagued by shortage of fertilisers as there is government allocation of fertilisers every season. But, still the K3 stores need to do better to get more loyalty, which was limited only to a small percentage of buyers right now. This could be partly due to implicit interlinking of credit and input markets and partly due to lack of output linkage with farmers which take them to other channels.

Table 4.59 Distribution of K3 buyers by category for perception of increase in yield and magnitude

Yield response and yield increase by District and type of buyers	Yes	No	0–15%	15–30%	30–45%	>45%
Lakhimpur	38	2	19	17	0	2
%age	95	5	47.5	42.5	0	5
Exclusive K3	13	1	5	8	0	0
%age	32.5	2.5	12.5	20	0	0
K3 buyers	25	1	14	9	0	2
%age	62.5	2.5	35	22.5	0	5
Barabanki	26	4	9	11	1	5
%age	86.67	13.33	30	36.67	3.33	16.67
Exclusive K3	6	1	2	3	0	1
%age	20	3.33	6.67	10	0	3.33
K3 buyers	20	3	7	8	1	4
%age	66.67	10	23.33	26.67	3.33	13.33
Total	64	6	28	28	1	7
%age	91.43	8.57	40	40	1.43	10
Exclusive K3	19	2	7	11	0	1
%age	27.14	2.86	10	15.71	0	1.43
K3 buyers	45	4	21	17	1	6
%age	64.29	5.71	30	24.29	1.43	8.57

Table 4.60 Distribution of K3 farmers by land category for perception on yield increase and reasons thereof

Yield response and reasons Districts and farmer category	Yes	No	Better seeds	Better chemicals	New techniques	Better seeds and better chemicals	Better seeds, better chemicals and better fertilizers	Better seeds, better chemicals, better fertilizers, and new techniques	Better seeds, better chemicals, and proper utilisation of resources	Better seeds & better fertilizers	Better seeds, better fertilizers, and new techniques	Better seeds and new techniques
Lakhimpur	38	2	11	1	0	8	9	0	1	7	0	1
%age	95	5	27.5	2.5	0	20	22.5	0	2.5	17.5	0	2.5
Marginal farmers	6	1	2	0	0	2	0	0	0	2	0	0
%age	15	2.5	5	0	0	5	0	0	0	5	0	0
Small farmers	11	0	1	0	0	3	3	0	1	3	0	0
%age	27.5	0	2.5	0	0	7.5	7.5	0	2.5	7.5	0	0
Semi-medium farmers	12	0	5	1	0	0	3	0	0	2	0	1
%age	30	0	12.5	2.5	0	0	7.5	0	0	5	0	2.5
Medium farmers	7	0	2	0	0	2	3	0	0	0	0	0
%age	17.5	0	5	0	0	5	7.5	0	0	0	0	0
Large farmers	2	1	1	0	0	1	0	0	0	0	0	0
%age	5	2.5	2.5	0	0	2.5	0	0	0	0	0	0
Barabanki	26	4	12	0	1	3	2	1	0	5	1	1
%age	86.67	13.33	40	0	3.33	10	6.67	3.33	0	16.67	3.33	3.33
Marginal farmers	6	2	3	0	0	1	0	0	0	2	0	0
%age	20	6.67	10	0	0	3.33	0	0	0	6.67	0	0
Small farmers	11	2	5	0	1	2	2	0	0	1	0	0

(continued)

Table 4.60 (continued)

Yield response and reasons Districts and farmer category	Yes	No	Better seeds	Better chemicals	New techniques	Better seeds and better chemicals	Better seeds, better chemicals and better fertilizers	Better seeds, better chemicals, better fertilizers, and new techniques	Better seeds, better chemicals, and proper utilisation of resources	Better seeds & better fertilizers	Better seeds, better fertilizers, and new techniques	Better seeds and new techniques
%age	36.67	6.67	16.67	0	3.33	6.67	6.67	0	0	3.33	0	0
Semi-medium farmers	6	0	1	0	0	0	0	1	0	2	1	1
%age	20	0	3.33	0	0	0	0	3.33	0	6.67	3.33	3.33
Medium farmers	3	0	3	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0
%age	10	0	10	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0
Total	64	6	23	1	1	11	11	1	1	12	1	2
%age	91.43	8.57	32.86	1.43	1.43	15.71	15.71	1.43	1.43	17.14	1.43	2.86
Marginal farmers	12	3	5	0	0	3	0	0	0	4	0	0
%age	17.14	4.29	7.14	0	0	4.29	0	0	0	5.71	0	0
Small farmers	22	2	6	0	1	5	5	0	1	4	0	0
%age	31.43	2.86	8.57	0	1.43	7.14	7.14	0	1.43	5.71	0	0
Semi-medium farmers	18	0	6	1	0	0	3	1	0	4	1	2
%age	25.71	0	8.57	1.43	0	0	4.29	1.43	0	5.71	1.43	2.86
Medium farmers	10	0	5	0	0	2	3	0	0	0	0	0
%age	14.29	0	7.14	0	0	2.86	4.29	0	0	0	0	0
Large farmers	2	1	1	0	0	1	0	0	0	0	0	0
%age	2.86	1.43	1.43	0	0	1.43	0	0	0	0	0	0

Table 4.61 Distribution of K3 farmers by buyer type for increase in yield and reasons thereof

Yield response and reasons / District and buyer farmer type	Yes	No	Better seeds	Better chemicals	New techniques	Better seeds and better chemicals	Better seeds, better chemicals, and better fertilizers	Better seeds, better chemicals, better fertilizers, and new techniques	Better seeds, better chemicals, and proper utilisation of resources	Better seeds and better fertilizers	Better seeds, better fertilizers, and new techniques	Better seeds and new techniques
Lakhimpur	38	2	11	1	0	8	9	0	1	7	0	1
%age	95	5	27.5	2.5	0	20	22.5	0	2.5	17.5	0	2.5
Exclusive K3	13	1	3	0	0	4	3	0	0	2	0	1
%age	32.5	2.5	7.5	0	0	10	7.5	0	0	5	0	2.5
K3 buyers	25	1	8	1	0	4	6	0	1	5	0	0
%age	62.5	2.5	20	2.5	0	10	15	0	2.5	12.5	0	0
Barabanki	26	4	12	0	1	3	2	1	0	5	1	1
%age	86.67	13.33	40	0	3.33	10	6.67	3.33	0	16.67	3.33	3.33
Exclusive K3	6	1	2	0	0	1	1	1	0	1	0	0
%age	20	3.33	6.67	0	0	3.33	3.33	3.33	0	3.33	0	0
K3 buyers	20	3	10	0	1	2	1	0	0	4	1	1
%age	66.67	10	33.33	0	3.33	6.67	3.33	0	0	13.33	3.33	3.33
Total	64	6	23	1	1	11	11	1	1	12	1	2
%age	91.43	8.57	32.86	1.43	1.43	15.71	15.71	1.43	1.43	17.14	1.43	2.86
Exclusive K3	19	2	5	0	0	5	4	1	0	3	0	1
%age	27.14	2.86	7.14	0	0	7.14	5.71	1.43	0	4.29	0	1.43
K3 buyers	45	4	18	1	1	6	7	0	1	9	1	1
%age	64.29	5.71	25.71	1.43	1.43	8.57	10	0	1.43	12.86	1.43	1.43

Appendix

See Tables 4.62, 4.63, 4.64, 4.65, 4.66, 4.67, and 4.68.

Table 4.62 List of all Khushali Krishi Kendras (KKKs) by year of opening

S no.	Centre	Date/year	District	Total
2004				*1*
1	Karanpur[b]	23-11-2004	Lakhimpur	
2005				*4*
2	Biswa[a]	16-05-2005	Sitapur	
3	Bhanmau[a]	16-09-2005	Barabanki	
4	Mechretta[a]	18-11-2005	Sitapur	
5	Mau[b]	29-11-2005	Gonda	
2006				*18*
6	Zaffarpur[a]	07-02-2006	Barabanki	
7	Baddupur[a]	17-02-2006	Barabanki	
8	Kumarganj[a]	21-04-2006	Faizabad	
9	Bhadura	01-05-2006	Lakhimpur	
10	Mahsi[a]	09-06-2006	Bahraich	
11	Satrikh[a]	27-06-2006	Barabanki	
12	Deviganj[b]	30-06-2006	Barabanki	
13	Longapur[b]	14-07-2006	Sahajahanpur	
14	Puranpur[b]	14-07-2006	Pilibhit	
15	Ram Nagar[b]	25-07-2006	Barabanki	
16	Nakha Pipri[b]	28-09-2006	Lakhimpur	
17	Gonda mandi[c]	28-09-2006	Gonda	
18	Amaniganj[a]	03-10-2006	Faizabad	
19	Tiloi[b]	07-11-2006	C.g.s.m. nagar	
20	Kamlapur[a]	08-11-2006	Sitapur	
21	Oel[b]	17-11-2006	Lakhimpur	
22	Kotwa Sarak[b]	12-12-2006	Barabanki	
23	Tulsipur[b]	22-12-2006	Balrampur	
2007				*16*
24	Shankerganj[b]	12-01-2007	C.g.s.m. nagar	
25	Karthala[a]	18-02-2007	Etah	
26	Aliganj[b]	22-02-2007	Lakhimpur	
27	Hydargarh[b]	25-04-2007	Barabanki	
28	Ambetha[a]	27-04-2007	Saharanpur	
29	Inhouna[b]	27-04-2007	C.g.s.m. nagar	
30	Jogipura[b]	08-05-2007	J.p. nagar	
31	Maharajganj[b]	26-06-2007	Raebareli	

(continued)

Table 4.62 (continued)

S no.	Centre	Date/year	District	Total
32	Utroula[b]	28-08-2007	Balrampur	
33	Rajabpur[b]	25-09-2007	J.p. nagar	
34	Jagatpur[b]	25-09-2007	Raebareli	
35	Uchahar[a]	25-09-2007	Raebareli	
36	Bacharawa[b]	16-10-2007	Raebareli	
37	Gosainganj[b]	30-11-2007	Lucknow	
38	Shivgarh[b]	30-12-2007	Raebareli	
39	Gaura[b]	30-12-2007	Raebareli	
2008				*12*
40	Bababazar[b]	04-01-2008	Faizabad	
41	Maharuva Bazar[a]	19-02-2008	Ambedkar Nagar	
42	Balrampur Barva[a]	19-02-2008	Ambedkar Nagar	
43	Raja bazar[b]	25-02-2008	Janupur	
44	Khutar[b]	29-02-2008	Sahajahanpur	
45	Gajroula[b]	30-05-2008	J.p. nagar	
46	Amarsanda[a]	08-08-2008	Barabanki	
47	Mishrikh[a]	08-08-2008	Sitapur	
48	Chuchelakalan[b]	09-09-2008	J.p. nagar	
49	Dhumri[b]	12-09-2008	Etah	
50	Katghar[b]	07-11-2008	Raebareli	
51	Kasta[a]	21-11-2008	Lakhimpur	
2009				*2*
52	Devbandh[a]	23-03-2009	Saharanpur	
53	Amroha[b]	13-11-2009	J.P. nagar	
2010				*6*
54	Hardoi mandi[c]	16-04-2010	Hardoi	
55	Sultanput mandi[c]	25-05-2010	Sultanpur	
56	Bahraich mandi[c]	25-05-2010	Bahraich	
57	Amroha mandi[c]	20-09-2010	J.p. nagar	
58	Rampur mandi[c]	20-09-2010	Rampur	
59	Sameshi[b]	12-11-2010	Lucknow	
2011				*4*
60	Faizabad mandi[c]	04-01-2011	Faizabad	
61	Pratapgarh mandi[c]	01-02-2011	Pratapgarh	
62	Aligarh mandi[c]	04-10-2011	Aligarh	
63	Maigalganj mandi[c]	04-11-2011	Lakhimpur	
2012				*5*
64	Nanpara mandi[c]	08-02-2012	Bahraich	
65	Parixitgarh mandi[c]	12-03-2012	Meerut	
66	Bisli mandi[c]	13-04-2012	Badaun	

(continued)

Table 4.62 (continued)

S no.	Centre	Date/year	District	Total
67	Dataganj mandi[c]	06-07-2012	Badaun	
68	Mohammadi mandi[c]	27-11-2012	Lakhimpur	
2013				*11*
69	Safdarganj mandi[c]	14-01-2013	Barabanki	
70	Colonelganj mandi[c]	29-01-2013	Gonda	
71	Risia mandi[c]	09-02-2013	Bahraich	
72	Hasanpur mandi[c]	15-02-2013	J.p. nagar	
73	Madhoganj mandi[c]	30-07-2013	Hardoi	
74	Sandi mandi[c]	27-08-2013	Hardoi	
75	Kannauj mandi[c]	27-08-2013	Kannauj	
76	Lalganj mandi[c]	06-09-2013	Raebareli	
77	Sahjnwa mandi[c]	09-11-2013	Gorakhpur	
78	Murga Badsahpur[c]	11-11-2013	Jaunpur	
79	Mainpuri mandi[c]	2013	Mainpuri	

[a]leased in from HPCL
[b]leased in from Rajas
[c]leased in from *Mandi Parishad*

Table 4.63 Distribution of farmers by category and religion

Category	K3 buyers				Non-K3 buyers			
Religion district and category	Hindu	Sikh	Muslim	Total	Hindu	Sikh	Muslim	Total
Lakhimpur	34	4	2	40	21	3	0	24
%age	85	10	5	100	87.5	12.5	0	100
Marginal farmers	7	0	0	7	12	0	0	12
%age	100	0	0	100	100	0	0	100
Small farmers	10	0	1	11	5	0	0	5
%age	90.91	0	9.09	100	100	0	0	100
Semi-medium farmers	12	0	0	12	2	2	0	4
%age	100	0	0	100	50	50	0	100
Medium farmers	5	1	1	7	2	0	0	2
%age	71.42	14.29	14.29	100	100	0	0	100
Large farmers	0	3	0	3	0	1	0	1
%age	0	100	0	100	0	100	0	100
Barabanki	30	0	0	30	18	0	0	18
%age	100	0	0	100	100	0	0	100
Marginal farmers	8	0	0	8	11	0	0	11
%age	100	0	0	100	100	0	0	100
Small farmers	13	0	0	13	5	0	0	5
%age	100	0	0	100	100	0	0	100
Semi-medium farmers	6	0	0	6	2	0	0	2
%age	100			100	100	0	0	100
Medium farmers	3	0	0	3	0	0	0	0
%age	100	0	0	0	0	0	0	0
Total	64	4	2	70	39	3	0	42
%age	91.43	5.71	2.86	100	92.86	7.14	0	100
Marginal farmers	15	0	0	15	23	0	0	23
%age	100	0	0	100	100	0	0	100
Small farmers	23	0	1	24	10	0	0	10
%age	95.83	0	4.17	100	100	0	0	100
Semi-medium farmers	18	0	0	18	4	2	0	6
%age	100	0	0	100	66.67	33.33	0	100
Medium farmers	8	1	1	10	2	0	0	2
%age	80	10	10	100	100	0	0	100
Large farmers	0	3	0	3	0	1	0	1
%age	0	100	0	100	0	100	0	100

Source Primary Data

Table 4.64 Distribution of farmers by category and religion

District-wise category	Religion			
	Hindu	Sikh	Muslim	Total
Lakhimpur	55	7	2	64
%age	85.94	10.94	3.13	100
K3 exclusive buyer	14	0	0	14
%age	21.88	0	0	21.88
K3 buyer	20	4	2	26
%age	31.25	6.25	3.13	40.63
All K3 buyer	34	4	2	40
%age	53.13	6.25	3.13	62.50
Non-K3 buyer	21	3	0	24
%age	32.81	4.69	0	37.50
Barabanki	48	0	0	48
%age	100	0	0	100
K3 exclusive buyer	7	0	0	7
%age	14.58	0	0	14.58
K3 buyer	23	0	0	23
%age	47.92	0	0	47.92
All K3 buyer	30	0	0	30
%age	62.50	0	0	62.50
Non-K3 buyer	18	0	0	18
%age	37.50	0	0	37.50
Total of both districts	103	7	2	112
%age	91.96	6.25	1.79	100
K3 exclusive buyers	21	0	0	21
%age	18.75	0	0	18.75
K3 buyers	43	4	2	49
%age	38.39	3.57	1.79	43.75
All K3 buyer	64	4	2	70
%age	57.14	3.57	1.79	62.50
All Non-K3 buyer	39	3	0	42
%age	34.82	2.68	0	37.50

Source Primary Data

Table 4.65 Distribution of K3 buyers by caste

Caste District and farmer category	OBC					General			SC			Total
Subcaste >	*Kurmi*	*Gupta*	*Kashyap*	*Yadav*	*Maurya*	*Brahman*	*Jat*	*Thakur*	*Pasi*	*Pathan*	*Rajput*	
Lakhimpur	12	1	1	2	0	4	4	7	7	2	0	40
%age	30	2.5	2.5	5	0	10	10	17.5	17.5	5	0	100
Marginal farmers	3	0	0	0	0	1	0	2	1	0	0	7
%age	42.85	0	0	0	0	14.29	0	28.57	14.29	0	0	
Small farmers	1	0	0	2	0	2	0	4	1	1	0	11
%age	9.09	0	0	18.18	0	18.18	0	36.36	9.09	9.09	0	100
Semi-medium farmers	6	0	0	0	0	1	0	1	4	0	0	12
%age	50	0	0	0	0	8.33	0	8.33	33.33	0	0	100
Medium farmers	2	1	1	0	0	0	1	0	1	1	0	7
%age	28.57	14.29	14.29	0	0	0	14.29	0	14.29	14.29	0	100
Large farmers	0	0	0	0	0	0	3	0	0	0	0	3
%age	0	0	0	0	0	0	100	0	0	0	0	100
Barabanki	17	0	0	0	1	5	0	4	0	0	3	30
%age	56.67	0	0	0	3.33	16.67	0	13.33	0	0	10	100
Marginal farmers	3	0	0	0	0	1	0	1	0	0	3	8
%age	37.5	0	0	0	0	12.5	0	12.5	0	0	37.5	100
Small farmers	8	0	0	0	1	2	0	2	0	0	0	13
%age	61.54	0	0	0	7.69	15.38	0	15.38	0	0	0	100
Semi-medium farmers	4	0	0	0	0	2	0	0	0	0	0	6
%age	66.67	0	0	0	0	33.33	0	0	0	0	0	100
Medium farmers	2	0	0	0	0	0	0	1	0	0	0	3
%age	66.67	0	0	0	0		0	33.33	0	0	0	100

(continued)

Table 4.65 (continued)

Caste District and farmer category	OBC					General			SC			Total
Subcaste >	*Kurmi*	*Gupta*	*Kashyap*	*Yadav*	*Maurya*	*Brahman*	*Jat*	*Thakur*	*Pasi*	*Pathan*	*Rajput*	
Total	29	1	1	2	1	9	4	11	7	2	3	70
%age	41.43	1.43	1.43	2.86	1.43	12.86	5.71	15.71	10	2.86	4.29	100
Marginal farmers	6	0	0	0	0	2	0	3	1	0	3	15
%age	40	0	0	0	0	13.33	0	20	6.67	0	20	100
Small farmers	9	0	0	2	1	4	0	6	1	1	0	24
%age	37.5	0	0	8.33	4.17	16.67	0	25	4.17	4.17	0	100
Semi-medium farmers	10	0	0	0	0	3	0	1	4	0	0	18
%age	55.56	0	0	0	0	16.67	0	5.56	22.22	0	0	100
Medium farmers	4	1	1	0	0	0	1	1	1	1	0	10
%age	40	10	10	0	0	0	10	10	10	10	0	100
Large farmers	0	0	0	0	0	0	3	0	0	0	0	3
%age	0	0	0	0	0	0	100	0	0	0	0	100

Table 4.66 Distribution of non-K3 buyers by caste

Caste District and farmer category	OBC					General		SC		Total
Subcaste>	*Kurmi*	*Gupta*	*Lodha*	*Yadav*	*Maurya*	*Jatt*	*Thakur*	*Pasi*	*Rajput*	
Lakhimpur	2	1	4	3	0	3	3	7	1	24
%age	8.33	4.17	16.67	12.5	0	12.5	12.5	29.17	4.17	100
Marginal farmers	1	0	2	0	0	0	2	6	1	12
%age	8.33	0	16.67	0	0	0	16.67	50	8.33	100
small farmers	1	0	2	1	0	0	0	1	0	5
%age	20	0	40	20	0	0	0	20	0	100
Semi-medium farmers	0	0	0	1	0	2	0	0	0	3
%age	0	0	0	33.33	0	66.67	0	0	0	100
Medium farmers	0	1	0	1	0	0	1	0	0	3
%age	0	33.33	0	33.33	0	0	33.33	0	0	100
Large farmers	0	0	0	0	0	1	0	0	0	1
%age	0	0	0	0	0	100	0	0	0	100
Barabanki	2	0	0	8	1	0	3	4	0	18
%age	11.11	0	0	44.44	5.56	0	16.67	22.22	0	100
Marginal farmers	2	0	0	3	0	0	3	3	0	11
%age	18.18	0	0	27.27	0	0	27.27	27.27	0	100
Small farmers	0	0	0	3	1	0	0	1	0	5
%age	0	0	0	60	20	0	0	20	0	100
Semi-medium farmers	0	0	0	2	0	0	0	0	0	2
%age	0	0	0	100	0	0	0	0	0	100
Medium farmers	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0
%age	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0

(continued)

Table 4.66 (continued)

Caste District and farmer category	OBC					General		SC		Total
Subcaste>	*Kurmi*	*Gupta*	*Lodha*	*Yadav*	*Maurya*	*Jatt*	*Thakur*	*Pasi*	*Rajput*	
Total	4	1	4	11	1	3	6	11	1	42
%age	9.52	2.38	9.52	26.19	2.38	7.14	14.29	26.19	2.38	100
Marginal farmers	3	0	2	3	0	0	5	9	1	23
%age	13.04	0	8.7	13.04	0	0	21.74	39.13	4.35	100
Small farmers	1	0	2	4	1	0	0	2	0	10
%age	10	0	20	40	10	0	0	20	0	100
Semi-medium farmers	0	0	0	3	0	2	0	0	0	5
%age	0	0	0	60	0	40	0	0	0	100
Medium farmers	0	1	0	1	0	0	1	0	0	3
%age	0	33.33	0	33.33	0	0	33.33	0	0	100
Large farmers	0	0	0	0	0	1	0	0	0	1
%age	0	0	0	0	0	100	0	0	0	100

Table 4.67 District- and farmer category-wise cropping intensity (CI)

District and category	Gross area sown	Net operated area	CI
Lakhimpur	963.00	537	1.79
Marginal farmers	46.00	30.5	1.51
Small farmers	88.50	63.5	1.38
Semi-medium farmers	184.00	130	1.42
Medium farmers	224.50	148	1.52
Large farmers	420.00	165	2.55
Barabanki	521.25	207	2.52
Marginal farmers	74.25	30.5	2.43
Small farmers	184.00	75.25	2.45
Semi-medium farmers	161.00	63	2.56
Medium farmers	102.00	38.25	2.67
Total	1484.25	744	1.99
Marginal farmers	120.25	61	1.97
Small farmers	277.50	138.75	1.96
Semi-medium farmers	345.00	193	1.79
Medium farmers	326.50	186.25	1.75
Large farmers	420.00	165	2.55

Source based on Primary Data

Table 4.68 Farmer category- and district-wise cropping intensity (CI)

District and category	GSA	Net operated area	CI
Lakhimpur	963	537	1.79
K3 exclusive buyers	114	85.5	1.33
K3 buyers	542.75	293	1.85
All K3 buyers	656.75	378.5	1.73
Non-K3 buyers	306.25	158.5	1.93
Barabanki	521.25	207	2.52
K3 exclusive buyers	88.25	31.5	2.80
K3 buyers	314.5	123.75	2.54
All K3 buyers	402.75	155.25	2.59
non-K3 buyers	118.5	51.75	2.29
All	1484.25	744	1.99
K3 exclusive buyers	202.25	117	1.73
K3 buyers	857.25	416.75	2.05
All K3 buyers	1059.5	533.75	1.98
non-K3 buyers	424.75	210.25	2.02

Source based on Primary Data

Chapter 5
Agro-franchising for Farm Input and Market Linkage Delivery: A Case Study from Bihar

5.1 Rationale for Agrobusiness Franchising

Contract Farming has been studied as an institutional innovation in agrobusiness (Velde and Maertens 2014), but not agro-franchising though it is also an innovation in the field of franchising and agrobusiness (Stankovic 2014). Agrobusiness or agricultural franchising is quite new globally as well as in India, though it is quite commonly used in other businesses like fast food, hotel, and other service industries where service quality is crucial to maintain brand equity. Major examples in food sector include: Subway, KFC, Sankalp, and Jumbo King. Franchising accounted for a significant percentage of GDP as well as employment in some countries such as Australia, USA, and Brazil ranging from 4 to 10% of GDP and 2 to 6% of employment in 2012. In India, it is still less than 2% of GDP and less than 1% of employment (KMPG and FAI 2013). Franchising has emerged as an important alternative to other modes of market entry and presence like conventional distribution and own stores in farm supply sector as it helps scale compared with mainstream conventional distribution system and is lower cost compared with own or COCO stores (Table 5.1). As against COCO model, franchising offers low investment risk for franchisee, low incentive for free riding for both, low firm-specific assets investment, higher level of repeat business and for the franchisee, it offers capital for expansion, and better management by franchisee than employees (Hatten 1997; Brickley and Dark 2003). Franchising helps franchisors spread faster in markets, achieve higher turnover, establish brand presence and leverage local resources and skills for growth of the brand without taking all the risk on their own. On the franchisee side, the advantages of franchising include access to credit, technology, market, marketing, and higher turnover (Fosu 1989).

There are only a few studies in other contexts (Africa and Asia) which examine the performance of franchising in subsectors of agrobusiness, i.e. cattle feed (Fosu 1989; McKague and Siddiquee 2014) or a documented case of experience of designing and delivering a franchise system for hydroponic greenhouse business

S. Singh, *Institutional Innovations in the Delivery of Farm Services in India*,
https://doi.org/10.1007/978-81-322-3753-2_5

Table 5.1 A comparative view of franchising as a channel

Parameter	Distribution/access channel		
	Conventional distribution	COCO	Franchising
Cost/investment	Low	High	Medium
Scale-up	Fast	Slow	Fast
Quality control	Low	High	Medium
Last mile reach	Low	Low	High
Ease of undoing	Low	High	Medium
Market risk	Low	High	High
Free riding	Medium	Low	High
Shirking	Low	High	Low
Quasi-rent appropriation	Medium	Low	High

Source Developed by author

(Walliser 2011). Franchising is a continuous relationship (long-term partnership) in which a franchiser provides a licensed privilege to the franchisee to conduct business in addition to providing assistance in organising, training, and merchandising. In return, the franchiser receives a certain amount from the franchisee as initial fee and sometimes also royalty on business volumes conducted. It can be product, business format, or trade name franchise. The basic ingredients of a franchise system are: obligations of both the parties, initial/later/ongoing fees and mode of payment, identified/specified territory, specified duration, termination of agreement procedures, post-termination confidentiality, and procedure of arbitration (Fosu 1989; Hoy and Stanworth 2003). An agrobusiness franchise can be defined as "a right, permission, or license (often established by contract) granted by an agrobusiness firm (called the franchisor or franchising company) to another agrobusiness firm (called the franchisee) for the latter to distribute, manufacture, and/or use the trade name of the former's products and services usually in a specified territory assigned to the latter firm by the former firm" (Fosu 1989, p. 96).

A franchise is an ongoing business relationship that includes not only the product, service, and trademark, but the entire business format itself—marketing strategy and plan, operating manuals, quality control, and continuing two-way communication (Brickley and Dark 2003). Alternately, it is a continuous relationship in which a franchiser provides a licensed privilege to conduct business in addition to providing assistance in organising, training, and merchandising. In return, the franchiser receives a certain amount from the franchisee. It is a contractual relationship under which the franchiser gives right/permission to the franchisee/s to distribute, manufacture, and/or use the trade name/patent, of its products/services in a specified territory for a specified period of time and is obliged to maintain a continuing interest in the business of the franchisee (receiver) in the agreed activity (Hatten 1997). Therefore, a franchise includes: obligations of both parties, initial/later fees and mode of payment, identified/specified territory, specified duration, termination of agreement procedures, post-termination

confidentiality, and procedure of arbitration. Basic features of a franchise include: ownership by franchiser of some idea/name/process/equipment, etc., grant of a license for the use/exploitation of such facility to the franchisee, rules of the game of concerned business between the two, and payment of royalty by the franchisee. It is different from an agent who is a person or agency with expressly given authority to act on behalf of the principal, and there is no separation of agent from the principal in the eyes of the third parties. The agents do not take title to goods and can work for more than one party (principals). On the other hand, a franchise is a principal-to-principal relationship, and franchisees usually do not deal with competing products. Thus, a franchisee is also different from a distributor who is an independently owned and financed business which is given certain distribution rights by the supplier for a specified product in a vendor–purchaser relationship and is not obliged to maintain only vendor's products/services unless it is exclusive distribution arrangement. They take titles to goods supplied by the principal. Franchising format can a distribution franchise, product manufacture franchise, trade name or brand franchise, service franchise or business format franchise or a mixture of these types depending on the specific case.

The advantages of franchising for the franchiser include: low investment risk, low cost, wide network facility, and committed/motivated partners. On the other hand, for a franchisee, advantages are: removal of capital constraint, benefit of brand/company image, protection/support of big company, management/professional learning, and access to large facilities. On the other hand, disadvantages for a franchisor include: lower profits than self-owned, supervision costs, potential cheating in payment, and creation of future competitors, whereas for the franchisee, the disadvantages could be difficult in terminating the contract, loss of independence and initiative, bad effect of franchisor/other franchisees on image, dependence on franchisor, and cheating/frauds by franchisor (Hatten 1997). Thus, for a franchisee, it offers an effective governance mechanism which minimises the costs of production and coordination while simultaneously delivering entrepreneurial discretion and flexibility, gives economies of production, promotion, and coordination, and helps market entry and growth, capital access, managerial talent access, and operational control and efficiency.

That agrobusiness sector, including farm production services, is a relevant sector for franchising, that too business format franchising, has been argued well in a paper by Rudolph (1999) wherein he argues that it (agriculture) meets the necessary and sufficient conditions for application of franchising strategy. The necessary conditions include: limited growth potential of an individual franchisee due to technological limits, availability of large number of potential franchisees to choose from the more suitable ones, existence of some feasible managerial and administrative function for franchising out for economies of scale and high switching cost, possibility of decentralised decision-making for leveraging its benefit compared with a vertically integrated system, credit worthiness of franchisor in the presence of lack of it among franchisees, and irrelevance of idiosyncratic investments. On the other hand, additional or sufficient conditions include: possibility of multiplying learning effects and creation of competitive advantage thru transfer of management

skills and technology transfer, pre-selecting the most talented franchisees to achieve dynamic competition, access to credit markets for franchisor, and use of franchising as a countervailing power to oligopolistic market power of the downstream players which are also met in the agrobusiness sector (Rudolph 1999).

Further, franchising can evolve over time as seen in the case of cattle feed case study in Nigeria where the franchisor moved on from just distribution rights to the franchisee to the grant of feed mixing rights with input supply on credit and milling machines over a period of time which gave the latter better control over characteristics of products, but the franchisor continued to maintain quality control by occasionally testing its products in its quality laboratory (Fosu 1989). Franchising can also be an alternative to contract farming which fails for various reasons as there are low levels of involvement of the grower most of the time and possibilities of default on produce delivery and payments, besides short-term contracts (Rudolph 1999).

In neighbouring Pakistan, Syngenta—an agricultural input company mainly into seeds and pesticides since 1972 with 22% market share in 2010 has moved to the franchise system called ***Naya Savera*** (new dawn) from traditional dealer-based selling of farm inputs. It has three categories of the franchise based on the scale of potential business in the area. Each franchisee is bound to sell only Syngenta products. The franchisee is provided a fixed commission of 8% on the retails price, and an additional 2% for achieving sales targets, support in company promotion, has to comply with policy guidelines and contribute to providing advisory service to farmers. The 2% is permitted after approval and transferred at the end of the year. The company started with 300 franchise outlets in 1997 and reached to 700 by 2010. It has completely done away with conventional dealers to sell Syngenta products. Even Bayer has moved into franchise system in Pakistan with its *Sohni Dharti* (beautiful land) stores, as has FMC with its *Sunehra Daur* (golden age) stores (Riaz 2010).

In Bangladesh, CARE International adopted microfranchising to provide sustainable access to affordable and quality dairy inputs as a part of its build a dairy value chain of the poor rural households. It roped in 20 local upcoming feed and veterinary medicine shop owners (some run by its trained livestock health workers and others dairy farmer community based feed shops) as microfranchisees based on their proximity to its project dairy farmers, viability, and potential growth of their existing business, and willingness to become franchisees under a common brand name—Krishi Utsho (agro source). The concept of microfranchising is similar to mainstream franchising except that it is more about smaller franchisee partners in poor livelihood contexts. CARE provided initial and annual refresher business training, distribution links with major feed and vet pharma companies, systems for inventory control and book keeping, attractive store design, common brand name, and marketing assistance. They were connected through an SMS texting service-based MIS system to track sales and emerging demand preferences of dairy cattle owners. The franchisees are allowed to sell to non-CARE project farmers to achieve economies of scale and financial viability. Women livestock health workers own some shops, and such trained worker shops also offer veterinary services as part of their services. The franchisees signed a formal written contract under which

they had to pay an initial franchisee fee and a monthly fee, and they were offered commission on sales of various products. The franchisor (CARE) also charged a commission to feed and vet pharma companies to cover its staff costs to some extent. CARE created trust about shop owners among dairy farmers, feed companies, and vet pharma companies by advertising and branding of outlets in that these outlets were genuine and sold only branded products fairly under its supervision. The franchising arrangement led to 30% increase in the sales of these shops within six months. There are other potential services like sale of fodder seeds, forage cutting machines, on the spot laboratory analysis, financial services access, Internet access, and purchase of milk from dairy farmers which can also be taken up by franchisees to enhance their incomes from such shops (McKague and Siddiquee 2014).

5.2 Agrobusiness Franchising in India

There have been only a few experiments in agrobusiness franchising in the recent past by some corporate agencies, both private and public, and small agro-start-ups in India. IFFCO, a government of India run national level cooperative, has set up franchises in rural areas. It offers businesses like rake handling, transportation, and warehousing of fertilisers and offers help in educational and promotional activities. A total of 1307 Primary Agricultural Cooperative Societies (PACS) have become franchisees of IFFCO, and they receive Rs. 60,000 each for purchase of office furniture and agricultural implements. IIFCO-TOKYU ITGIC provides the insurance. By March, 2004, 416 PACS had taken up transport of fertilisers from warehouse to godowns, 110 PACS transport of fertilisers from warehouses to other societies, and 79 PACS had taken up rake handling and transportation. The PACS also sell seeds, pesticides, agricultural implements, and offer credit (see Table 5.2 for details).

A private corporate agrobusiness—Mahindra Shubhlabh Services Limited (MSSL-a subsidiary of the tractor major-Mahindra)—had set up dozens of franchises in rural India across states to provide one-top solutions to small farmers. MSSL had 57 such outlets in ten states across north, west, and southern India, and only three of them were company owned and company operated. The rest were all run by franchisees. Generally, there was one franchisee in one district, and it was exclusive license and business format franchising. Each franchisee had 15–25 spokes (village cluster level outlets). The franchising system made up for 2.5% of the MSSL's business. Franchisees were selected based on their agricultural input and/or output business volumes and experience in local area. Typically, a franchisee was an *arthiya* (a commission agent) or/and an agro-input dealer. A franchisee employed five field staff, each one managing 100 farmers or 500 acres of a crop/s (each farmer growing at least five acres) in a village or cluster of villages, and all of them were supervised by one supervisor. For the farm advisory service, a fee of Rs. 50 was charged in cash from the farmer and the remaining (Rs. 100) in credit recovered at the time of delivery of crop. The crop was monitored regularly by the

Table 5.2 A profile of various franchise models in India

Major franchising aspect	Player				
	NAFED	IFFCO	TCL	MSSL	SAPPL
Type of persons roped in as franchisee	Unemployed youth/ex-servicemen	PACS	Existing agrobusiness entities like input traders or output handlers	Farm input sellers/output traders/commission agents	Farmers/small input traders
Duration of contract	One year	Not known		Three years	Not specified
Initial fee/royalty/commission	Yes	No	An investment of Rs. 75,000 and working capital Rs. 0.3 million by franchisee	Yes-both	Yes
Exclusive business	Yes	Yes but non-competing products allowed		No	No
Input linkage	Yes	Yes		Yes	Yes
Output linkage	No	No		Yes	Yes
Dispute resolution	Yes	N.A.		Yes	No

Source Singh (2014)

field staff. The equipment was owned by the franchisee. The franchise contract was for three years initially but extendable. The franchisee got a commission as a distributor of inputs (Table 5.2 for details).

NAFED (National Agricultural Cooperative Marketing Federation Limited—a government of India run cooperative agency) has 2000 franchisees across eight states of India, i.e. Bihar, Jharkhand, Uttaranchal, Punjab, Maharashtra, Tamil Nadu, and Assam for selling of inputs especially fertilisers (supplied by Indian Farmers' Fertiliser Cooperative, IFFCO) and seeds, with 1400 of them in U.P. alone (Subramani 2003). Most of the franchisees are unemployed graduates or ex-servicemen, and they have to pay a security deposit in cash. They only need to buy some minimum stock on cash basis, costing about Rs. 10,000. The delivery is on payment basis. NAFED trains these franchisees. They are exclusive dealers of NAFED-routed products in a specified territory, have to sell at NAFED determined prices, can sell only to farmers, not trade, and cannot deal in competing products. NAFED charges a margin on all the products supplied to the franchisee, which has to be paid on a monthly basis. The franchise agreement is initially for one year but extendable at expiry. The NAFED franchisee is supposed to inform of the sales performance on a weekly basis to the franchisor. It also seeks that franchisee will put up a display board at the outlet with the NAFED service centre name and address on it and another board to display prices of various products. Further, franchisee is to be free from any criminal case or First Information Report (FIR) or from any credit default to any institutional agency like bank or cooperative. It also specifies arbitration procedures in case of dispute.

The Tata group through its arm Tata Chemicals launched Tata *Kisan Sansar* (TKS) in October 2004. Tata Chemicals, incorporated in 1939, is largely into manufacture of fertilisers, pesticides, and salt, besides many other chemicals (www.tata.com/tata_chemicals/releases/20041026.htm). Until 2004, the two companies of the group—Rallis and Tata Chemicals—had run separate rural initiatives, i.e. Tata Chemical owned a chain called Tata Kisan Kendras in U.P., Haryana, and Punjab which offered the farmers a range of services from agro-inputs to financing and advisory services since 1998; and Rallis had a unique programme in M P wherein it partnered with ICICI Bank and HLL in offering farmers various services from inputs to post-harvest operations and purchase of produce (Saran et al. 2004). The TKKs were operated by franchisees, and each one of them covered 60–70 villages covering about 1500 farmers in 10 km radius. The franchisees took care of relationship building with farmers, and sometimes also hired out machines to farmers on rentals and were generally local agro-businessmen with interest and/or experience in ago input and/or agro-output sector.[1] The TKKs were started with the motto of providing the farmer with a package of inputs and services for optimum utilisation of balanced primary nutrients; plant protection chemicals; water; seeds; post-harvest services; and to develop a genuine partnership with the farmer (Talwar et al., n.d.).

[1] www.tata.com/tata_chemicals/releases/20041026.htm.

In April, 2003, Rallis' operations which were not sustainable were merged with Tata Chemicals. At that time, Tata Chemicals had 11 mother centres (TKKs) and 300 franchisee TKKs (Talwar et al., n.d.). In October, 2004, Tata Chemicals launched its TKKs as TKSs envisioned as a one-stop shop for farmers. At the end of 2004, there were 421 TKSs, all run by franchisees in the above-mentioned three states. These centres were linked to 20 hubs owned by Tata Chemicals. A TKS had three sources of income—sale of inputs, advisory services, and fees charged on sale of partners' goods. There were 15 partners including ICICI Bank, ING, SBI, and agro-input companies. The company also undertook contract farming in 15,000 acres of land in the crops of paddy and vegetable seeds in U.P. and Punjab, and fruits in Karnataka and Maharashtra. The produce was sold to food retail chains and exporters (Saran et al. 2004). By 2011, there were 32 hubs and 681 TKSs covering 2.7 million farmers across 22,000 villages across 88 districts (Kaegi 2015).

TKKs helped company to reach the farmers more directly by cutting down some intermediaries and dealing with the retailer only. As a consequence, the market share of the company is higher (25–30 per cent) in TKK areas compared with that in other areas (10 per cent). There were also Tata *Kisan Vikas Kendras* (TKVK, a mother centre) which served TKS run by the franchisee and the farmer. A TKVK cost about Rs. 20–25 million and spanned a radius of 60 km and covered 20 TKSs. In turn, each TKS spanned a radius of around 8 km and 60 villages. In 2004, there were 18 TKVKs and 421 TKSs (see Footnote 1).

Rallis' Kisan Kendras (RKKs) which provided all services ranging from input supply and extension to purchase of farmer produce enrolled farmers as members for Rs. 200 per acre per year and also earned from selling inputs, charging commission (1–2 per cent) on channelising bank loans and on sale of produce to buyers like HLL, Food World, and the like. It spent Rs. 2.5–3 million per centre with soil-testing facilities worth Rs. two million each. RKKs were located in rented premises, and other expenses were on training of staff and hiring experts for extension advice (Krishnamacharyulu and Ramakrishnan 2003) (for details, see Table 5.2).

TKSs, which were an upgraded version of TKKs, were one-stop shops which provide services like agro-inputs, extension, bulk blending of chemicals, training and dissemination, soil and water testing, farm credit and insurance access, and marketing facility with quality and convenience across 14,000 villages in three states in North India. At the village level, the organisation was the *Kisan Sahyog Parivar* (farmer cooperation community), the membership of which costing Rs. 200 annually, gave access to credit at low interest rate and an insurance of Rs. 0.1 million. This was present in 256 villages. The company had 130 professional agronomists to assist the farmers. The buyback arrangement had been already provided to farmers in 60 villages in U.P. and Punjab. Farmers could also pay selectively for services of the TKS (see Footnote 1).

More recently, a private sector potato supply chain company [*Sidhhivinayak* Agro Processing Private Limited (SAPPL)] has set up a network of 26 franchisees that provide farm input supply and produce buyback service to smallholders (Singh

2013; for details, see Table 5.2). The SAPPL franchisees are the hubs from which farmers seek and obtain various services like input supply, extension advice and disposal of their output of potato on a pre-agreed price and market outlet. The franchisee is appointed by SAPPL which has extensive experience with farmers and the potato crop and works in many states of India in potato seed supply and output procurement and in turn supplies to various potato processors. SAPPL helps the system work as it lines up markets for the produce and delivers seed and other needed inputs at the franchisee level who are local persons/businesses and close to farmers as they have background in farming and related businesses locally. SAPPL provides all the information, products, and even services like soil testing to the farmers through the franchisees and buys back the potato crop thus completing the whole value chain of the potato crop. This is what is needed when one talks of linking farmers with markets as this way their issues of quality and timely input supply and adequate market outlet at a fixed price for farm produce get addressed.

The SAPPL franchise contract specified the categories of the products to be supplied, i.e. chemical fertilisers, organic or bio-fertilisers, micronutrient formulations, all crop protection chemicals including bio-control agents, packaging materials, seeds, potato seeds, irrigation equipment, and farm equipments, and controls retail price of the products supplied by it to the franchisees; that is, they could not sell at higher than specified retailing price which might be lower than the Maximum Retail Price (MRP) but was determined and conveyed to the franchisee by the franchisor (company). It also specified the related signage and display was as per the preferences of the franchiser. A franchisee was supposed to spare/offer a minimum investment for the business of franchising. It also offered training to franchisees from time to time as per its contract and even to farmers who were clients of the franchisee. All payments for products were made on delivery in cash or by cheque, and therefore, there was no credit sale or transfer of materials, and the franchisee paid a one-time fee to the franchiser. Thus, product ownership was transferred to the franchisees on delivery and payment for the same. But, since the franchisee was to pay a non-refundable security deposit as well, he/she could buy on credit against that amount. Further, a minimum quantity of the products supplied by the franchiser was to be maintained by the franchisee at all times. The franchisees were not supposed to sell any other brand and or packaging other than that supplied or agreed by the franchisor (Singh 2013).

The conditions for becoming a SAPPL franchisee included: having farmer base, accounting knowledge, no political or criminal background and some investment capacity. The non-refundable fee for each franchisee was paid in the case of first 25 franchisees by a development project. A franchisee was also expected to invest a similar for inputs like potato seeds and chemicals. In 2012–13, six new franchises paid the franchise fee on their own. SAPPL helped with training, input supply, and in some cases with input licenses. The franchisee in general could sell all non-potato inputs from other companies. The services offered by the franchisee *included*: supply of inputs (potato and other crop seeds/pesticides/fertilisers), soil and water testing, agricultural implements, technical advisory, training, technology

demonstration, and trained spray crew. Proposed services included: crop insurance, and institutional farm credit.

The above-discussed models differ in terms of franchisor entity, nature of franchisees, terms and conditions, and commodities and business undertaken ranging from large companies to small companies and cooperatives and start-ups as franchisors. On the other hand, franchisees are also varied in their size ranging from small farmers to formal firms and entities. The SAPPL franchise model was found to be more effective, as it is decentralised unlike the MSSL model, and does not rely only on existing institutions like the IFFCO model. It reached right up to village or village cluster level with 14 franchisees in one district unlike the single district-based franchisee of MSSL. It did not rely on subfranchisees to interface with the farmer. Further, unlike NAFED, it did not ask for minimum purchases. Also, NAFED and IFFCO franchises are more like exclusive dealer arrangements as they deal only with some farm inputs. Further, SAPPL model covers both input and output sides of the value chain, at least of potato crop, unlike NAFED or IFFCO which focus only on farm inputs (for details, see Table 5.2). For details of these models and their assessment, see Singh (2014).

5.3 Methodology

This chapter profiles and analyses the GAPL agro-start-up for its franchising model and does this with primary survey of its buying farmers and non-buying farmers in Bihar's two districts where it has substantial presence. To begin with, a few franchisees were selected and interviewed for understanding the franchise model and the franchisee perception of it. Table 5.3 shows the profile of all the franchises of the GAPL, and Table 5.4 shows the profile of those interviewed for the case study. In order to assess the effectiveness of GAPL franchise operations and their inclusiveness, we interviewed both farmers buying from franchisee outlets as well as those buying from other sources. Of the total, 59% were franchisee buyers and other non-franchise (non-Dehaat) buyers. This was similar across the two districts covered for this study (Tables 5.5 and 5.6).

5.4 GAPL and its Franchisee Profile

An agrobusiness start-up to facilitate farmers with better inputs and extension and markets in Bihar in India (GAPL) has used franchising model under which it runs 11 outlets/centres called Dehaat across four districts which cater to a total of 4000 farmer members (who pay Rs. 200 annually each) with each in a 10–12 km radius with services like soil sample analysis, crop selection, and technical support during the season and marketing of produce. FnF's commercial arm, Green Agrevolution, set up in February 2012 undertakes marketing and processing of farm output

Table 5.3 Details of the GAPL's Dehaat centres in Bihar as of Nov. 2014

Sr. No.	Name of Dehaat	District	Started in	No. of villages	No. of farmers	Average landholding (Acres)	Major crops
1	Ambara	Muzaffarpur	2013	14	271	2.69	Wheat, paddy, watermelon, litchi
2	Bishanpura	Vaishali	2014	20	303	1.55	Vegetables
3	Bibipur	Vaishali	2013	26	155	3.53	Litchi, mango, vegetables
4	Chhitri	Muzaffarpur	2014	14	299	2.6	Litchi, paddy, wheat
5	Gopalpur	Vaishali	2014	12	58	4.83	Vegetables
6	Jafarpur	Vaishali	2013	68	360	2.7	Litchi, vegetables
7	Kanti	Muzaffarpur	2013	40	305	3.74	Wheat, paddy, maize, litchi
8	Pokhraira	Muzaffarpur	2013	11	206	2.25	Wheat, paddy, litchi, Mango
9	Sitamarhi	Sitamarhi	2014	20	499	1.09	Paddy, vegetables
10	Hasanpur	Samastipur	2014	25	459	4.46	Wheat, maize, litchi, vegetables
11	Vaishali	Vaishali	2012	93	1153	2.43	Wheat, paddy, vegetables, baby corn
Total				343	4068	2.41	

Source GAPL, Patna

Table 5.4 A profile of franchisees of F&F

District	Block/Village	Year of start	Education	Operated landholding (owned)	No. of tubewells owned
Muzaffarpur	Ambara	2013	Graduate	2(2)	2
Muzaffarpur	Chhitri	2014	Higher secondary	3(3)	1
Muzaffarpur	Pokhraira	2013	Higher secondary	3(1)	0
Vaishali	Vaishali	2011	Graduate	1(3)	1
Vaishali	Bibipur	2013	Postgraduate	5(5)	2

Source Primary Survey

Table 5.5 Distribution of sample farmers by district and buyer category

District and category	No. of farmers and %age
Muzaffarpur	51
Dehaat buyer	30
%age	58.82
Non-Dehaat buyer	21
%age	41.18
Vaishali	44
Dehaat buyer	26
%age	59.09
Non-Dehaat buyer	18
%age	40.91
Total	95
Dehaat buyer	56
%age	58.95
Non-Dehaat buyer	39
%age	41.05

Source Based on Primary Survey

(Kumar 2013). There are two separate identities, one is Farms and Farmers (NGO), which is registered as a society, and the second one is Green Agrevolution Pvt. Ltd. (GAPL)—a commercial entity dealing with the Dehaat centres and sale and purchase of agro-inputs and other commercial activities. The aim of GAPL is to provide "seed to market" services to growers through the block-level outlets called Dehaat which provide information about agricultural practices, prices, supply inputs and handle farmer produce besides providing extension. They target all three aspects of farmer enterprise—yield, cost, and output price by undertaking all services related to crop production and its disposal through the franchised outlets called Dehaat which would offer services like soil testing, seed supply, irrigation, extension, market outlet, information about government schemes, contract farming and any other farmer-related information. The company has already handled crops

Table 5.6 Distribution of sample farmers by district and farmer land category

District and category	No. of farmers and %age
Muzaffarpur	**51**
Marginal farmers	21
%age	41.18
Small farmers	21
%age	41.18
Semi-medium farmers	8.00
%age	15.69
Medium farmers	1.00
%age	1.96
Vaishali	**44**
Marginal farmers	17
%age	38.64
Small farmers	19
%age	43.18
Semi-medium farmers	8
%age	18.18
All	**95**
Marginal farmers	38
%age	40.00
Small farmers	40
%age	42.11
Semi-medium farmers	16
%age	16.84
Medium farmers	1.00
%age	1.05

Source Same as above

like litchi, paddy, baby corn, maize, mustard and wheat for helping farmers with markets for their produce. It commits to offer higher than market price and make timely payment to farmer for their produce with 50% on the spot and rest within 15 days of purchase. A total 20 salaried employees work for F&F and GAPL with 8 regular employees and 12 in different projects of these two agencies.

In May–June 2014, it started supply of bio-inputs. Only seeds were supplied earlier. No chemical fertilisers are supplied because of govt. licensing regulations and a general shortage of these inputs in the peak season. This makes it difficult for it to handle it. GAPL is going step by step to scale-up its market by introducing seeds at very first, then bio-inputs and then chemical inputs. GAPL is promoting organic farming by organising monthly training/seminars for farmers at each Dehaat centre, and helping them to get all bio-inputs (some with govt. subsidy). Funding was the first issue not to introduce the chemical products in the beginning, and then govt. licensing issues were also there. The biggest obstacle for company operations is the funding. F&F has also started working with a govt. project related

to livelihood generation of rural women below poverty line named *Ganga ke Maidani Bhaagon me Mehla Sashaktikaran* (Women empowerment in the plains of the Ganges) through NABARD. Initially, it worked on creating SHGs and their bank linkage. In the first two years of project, the loan repayment was 100 percent so banks were very happy to continue with that. Women were using these loans as per their own purpose. So NABARD wanted an organisation to provide some organised way of livelihood to those members. So Dehaat started helping the women in growing the vegetables with scientific method. They have also introduced the goat rearing for women members. Now Dehaat centres run the project with the help of NABARD. There are 2000 women members working with this project from two districts (1000 from each district with 500 each in vegetable farming and Goatery each). The Dehaat model is also being replicated in Nepal with a prize won by the agency. It is also going to start Dehaats in Odisha. It has floated one Producer Company each in honey, litchi, and vegetables. For the last two years, it has been purchasing litchi from trained farmers and selling it further after processing. But, due to some lapses in processing and supply, the company made loss into this business. Now, it has made a deal with a dealer to properly conduct litchi purchase and sale business.

All 11 Dehaat centres in 2013–14 were franchises with GAPL. Each franchisee runs only one Dehaat or outlet. Most of the Dehaat centres are operated from the franchisee's own premises to cut the cost. A Dehaat centre covers an area of 5 km around it for its operations. Within this radius normally, 15–20 villages are covered for Dehaat operations. A basic criterion for every Dehaat is to cover up to 500 farmers around it, but the area and number of villages may vary according to the density of population. Price of the inputs is decided by F&F to control and check whether Dehaat operators are selling at the determined price. Three Dehaats have the license to sell agro-inputs, while other non-licensed Dehaat centres are only working as a mediator to supply the inputs to the farmers from F&F. Dehaats are catered to and monitored by centre coordinator who looks after all 10 Dehaats. A centre coordinator can take care of 20 Dehaat though that will affect number of visits to Dehaat. Vaishali is the first centre which is operated by three salaried employees—one Nodal Officer, One Dehaat coordinator and one office boy. Old Dehaat centres need more care as farmer members and volumes are higher there as against new ones. The products are dispatched to them or they pick up from the centre. The head office fixed prices for all Dehaats. Farmers demand quality products, and those are supplied accordingly though F&F also promote better quality products proactively. Each Dehaat is visited weekly by a coordinator who also participates in farmers meet and visits farmers when there is a problem. There is a product exchange and movement across Dehaats when there is shortage in some of them. The promotion is carried out by the Dehaat operator and also by word of mouth by the Dehaat member farmers.

Soil testing is carried out on payment basis at the rate of Rs. 60 per sample with the help of agricultural universities or *Krishi Vigyan Kendra* (KVK) labs. The head office purchases inputs based on demand from the centre coordinator. Training is also provided, sometimes by Dehaat, but mostly it supplies inputs. If one looks at

membership and sales, then F&F is growing year after year. It also supplies vegetable seed besides cereal crop seeds. Though most of the business now is about wheat and rice seed as well as procurement (buy-back), but there is some interest in organic farming which is promoted by F&F and it sells bio-inputs though it is not certified organic farming. It is to promote lower cost and better resource use and safe food.

GAPL could have sold more inputs, if not doing services like soil and water and extension. Also, there is subsidy on inputs and lack of quality availability. But, GAPL focuses on multiple services to give complete solution to the farmers. Only yield increase will not help. In fact, higher output would lead to lower prices in local markets. Similarly, only output handling will not work as price alone will not help, and it would be only a good trader work. It believes that it may grow slowly, but each member farmer should be satisfied and then scale-up can happen after the total solutions model is tested.

GAPL went in for franchisee model as against COCO model as after two years of operations, it found that it could not reach all farmers on its own. Even though its Dehaats are lower cost, it believes that outsiders cannot do good business in rural areas. Local people trust only locals and employee mentality will not work in such situations especially if it has to manage lower cost operations and still make impact and be viable. It earns less but also has less trouble due to franchisees. Scalability was an issue but training Dehaat operators and sharing profits with them is alright.

Agro-input sales are 15–20% of total revenue. A total of 75% of revenue is from output handling and 5% from consultancy. Its share in total cost of input use at farmer level is 10–20% wherever it operates. It is also into wheat and paddy seeds and other inputs as many farmers only grow that, and it wants to attract them through these crop dealings to begin with. More paying are agro-input sales but perishables like litchi are even more profitable than agro-inputs. Dehaat operator preferences make/decide the portfolio of activities in each centre. No outlet has input sales of more than 30% of total. Vegetable seeds are big deal in some centres. But, input sales cannot grow as %age of total revenue as output is more in volume and high value. If services are charged, input would be still lower in %age. The focus is on value chain, not just input selling.

F&F also profiled the farmers with more information before they were enrolled as members. The F&F farmer registration fee was Rs. 100 per season which used to be Rs. 100 per year earlier, and there was a demand to reduce it to Rs. 100 per year. The members numbered 4000 in late 2014. Besides, there were non-members who did not buy much inputs, but there were 1000 such non-members who sold their output and 2000 such farmers use F&F training and helpline facilities. Members were given preference in sale of inputs and purchase of output and were organised into farmer clubs. The farmers were enrolled with information on their address, personal details, photograph and their occupation and given a code and registration number. The form was signed by both the farmer and the representative of the agency (GAPL). It also had information on a farmer's sources of inputs like seed, income from farming, number of cattle, place of sale of produce and the agency, occupation other than farming, interest in other occupations and technologies,

source of irrigation, whether s/he got soil tests done, was member of any farmer club or SHG, practiced organic farming, had received any training, was willing to try new crops or tried new farming methods and whether had ever tried it, whether leases in land and if so, how much and whether he was aware of government schemes. The details of cropped and cropping pattern were also obtained and for each crop, source of seed, yield and place of sale of produce, and price received are also sought for each season. Information on horticulture is sought separately in terms of area, number of tress, and marketing channel and price obtained for these produce.

It also bought back non-chemical produce like water lemon from farmers and sold in local market F&F paid a small premium for non-chemical produce which was bought without any contract with growers. It also promoted and bought a new paddy variety with buyback arrangement. It supplied grain produce to processors like Godrej for feed (maize) and to some exporters. The prices paid to farmers were *mandi* price based. Farmers wanted more of input services than output services from the agency. It sold only on cash to farmers though there was a need for financial linkage as farmers were not able to buy on cash from Dehaat. It had Nectar brand being used to sell honey and *makhan*a (fox nut).

GAPL recognised that the variety of inputs needs to be increased for scale-up and higher market share. Its focus is on service for every need of a producer and based Dehaat revenue on input sales as that was more assured market. Cattle feed was an important input as every farmer had some animals.

It has been able to leverage govt. subsidy for farmer training through ATMA and has received 30% subsidy on cold chains facility, besides crate subsidy for vegetable farmers from NHM under vegetable initiative. It is of the view that it needs to attract more corporates for better viability. Small farmers, cropping pattern and low market potential for high-value crops must be reasons for corporates not being interested in this area or state.

Each Dehaat covers many villages like Vaishali caters to 93 villages though many of these are local settlements, not revenue villages. Each village has 15–25 Dehaat farmers on an average, but some villages have only 5–6 farmers each. But, some villages have many dozen farmers each.

5.5 The Franchisee Model

There are some minimum conditions for choosing a franchisee like integrity and commitment besides capability to run it. Therefore, there is age specification for a franchisee, educational qualification (10th or 12th pass) with five-year vocational experience, non-political but good social reputation besides ability to deal with people and some experience of running an enterprise or working with a rural business company for at least one year. There should not be another Dehaat in 10 km^2 area near the Dehaat. The agreement seeks that franchisee would provide space for setting up the Dehaat and if hired pay rent for it. The franchisee is to

promote Dehaat among farmers and make them members, will reach farmer need for various services like input supply, extension and sale of produce to the company office bears and also monitor the crops grown by farmers from time to time. He would also organise farmers into farmer clubs or SHGs of 10–15 each and hold their meetings weekly or fortnightly and help solve their farming related problems or approach company for the same. A member farmer would maintain a card in which all transaction with farmer member by Dehaat would be recorded on a regular basis by the franchisee. The renewal of these cards annually was also franchisee responsibility, and all old cards were to be deposited with the company.

All the products/services to be sold from the Dehaat outlet were to be with permission from the company, and the list of products/services to be transacted was to be jointly decided by the franchisee and the company and was renewable from time to time. The sale of any product/service was to be with a receipt to the farmer or any other receipt or sale was to be with bill/invoice only. The company was to decide the prices of all products sold from the Dehaat outlets. All profits from Dehaat were shared between the company and the Dehaat franchisee on mutually agreed basis depending on the product or service, but generally franchisee was to get at least 75% of profits. All sales returns could be made only within a week of delivery to the franchisee if the company had been informed of it.

The company was to help franchisee in getting access to finance for better running of it, but it did not promise it in anyway. Each franchise was to stick to the outlet working hours after mutually agreeing on it failing which franchise could be withdrawn. All supplies to franchisee were made on 50% advance payment and the rest 50% within seven days after delivery of products. The franchisee was to provide all the Dehaat-connected farmer-related information to the company on a regular basis and had to participate in all meetings organised by the company. He was to follow all instructions given by company. The franchise was withdrawn if the franchisee undertook any unauthorised activities, sold any product or service without approval, misbehaved with farmers, cheated farmers, participated in any political activities, or did not achieve targets continuously for three months. If he was found to do any financial misappropriation, even then franchise was withdrawn and legal action taken. The company was to provide all promotional materials to the Dehaat outlet and train the franchisee in English language, computer operations and accounting and provide hands on training at another Dehaat. In the first four months, the franchisee was to work under an induction program of the company on a pilot project on successful completion of which the franchise was granted.

Earlier franchisees did not pay any initial fees, but the new Dehaats give Rs. 50,000 security of which Rs. 25,000 is used to provide inputs on credit. Earlier, it was only Rs. 10,000, and input supply was on credit which led to problem of loan recoveries. They can run the business from home also. Formal outlet is not must. There is a formal franchise agreement with Dehaat operators. Profits are shared with Dehaat operators depending on activity, and all franchises have similar terms. In paddy, each Dehaat gets per tonne commission on procurement. There is no progressive payment system to encourage better performance as of now. New and old Dehaat were treated the same way. It was just based on number of farmers served

and volumes sold or bought. Inventories at Dehaat level are very low. The inputs were sold to them on cash basis, but a return was guaranteed within a week, if not sold. Nodal office had more inventories but not Dehaat which had only inventory for a week or less. A total of 5–7% of sold materials were returned, and these were sold to other outlets.

Most of them were set up in 2013 or 2014 with only one being from 2011. They were fairly educated with graduate or postgraduation in majority cases, and all had attended one-week Dehaat training to begin with. They reported working from 8 h to as many as 14 h for their business. All of them were landowners and operators and had tube well owned in most cases except one. Only two had tractors. Though they grew predominantly wheat and paddy (Table 5.7), some of them did grow new and high-value crops like green gram, maize, potato, and other vegetables.

For example, one of the earliest (Ambara) franchisees was a graduate and an active social worker linked to Social Unity Centre of India (SUCI) since 1992 in the local area. He had a good image among local people. He also had an insurance advisor license from LIC, and his wife was ANM with monthly salary of Rs. 35,000 per month. He cultivated two tube well irrigated 2.5 acres of joint family land with tractor and other equipment (also used for hardware business) growing wheat, paddy, potato, and vegetables. He also had a hardware business earlier for 10 years which he handed over to his brother. After that, he started working with F&F.

He joined F&F on the referral of the Vaishali centre coordinator who thought that he could run the centre well. Dehaat centre outlet was on rent costing Rs. 700 per month including water and electricity charges. He had not made any initial investment at the beginning of it, and all of the inputs provided to him for sale were on credit. His total revenue was Rs. 15 lakhs in 2013–2014 which was the first year for him. Famers who purchased seeds on regular basis also asked for chemical fertilisers and pesticides, but F&F did not provide these products. If the chemical fertilisers were introduced, it would increase Dehaat turnover fourfold as watermelon and other similar short-span crops required more fertilisers. The handling of watermelon and potato was crucial in this area for farmer benefits.

Major portion of the business was from paddy and wheat seeds (Rs. one lakh) and purchase of wheat and paddy crops (Rs. 14 lakh). All of his income came from

Table 5.7 Distribution of franchisees by their cropping pattern (in acres)

Season	*kharif*			*rabi*				*zaid*	
Franchisee	Paddy	Maize	Vegetables	Wheat	Maize	*Toriya*	Potato	Green gram	Vegetables
Ambara	2	0	0	1.75	0	0	0.25	2	0
Chhitri	2	0	0	2	0	0.5	0.5	3	0
Pokhraira	1.5	0.5	0	1.5	0.5	0	1	1	0.5
Vaishali	0.75	0.25	0	0.75	0	0	0.25	0.5	0
Bibipur	3	1	1	4	0	0	1	2	2
All	9.25	1.75	1	10	0.5	0.5	3	8.5	2.5

Source Green Agrevolution Pvt. Ltd.

commission paid to him for the sale of seeds and other inputs (5%) and also for the purchase of output at the rate of Rs. 10 per quintal. He made a gross revenue of Rs. 17,000 and net profit of Rs. 1000 per month. But, second-year sales are higher of the order of Rs. 10 lakh of which wheat and paddy seeds are 40% in value and output sale of the order of Rs. one crore, and the target is Rs. 2 crore turnover for 2014–15 giving him gross revenue of the order of Rs. 1.5 lakh and net income of Rs. 1.4 lakh per month. Seed sales accounted for only 10% of sales revenue of the Dehaat centre. He dealt with 1000 famers in sale of inputs, and around 400 farmers for purchase of output and the centre covers 10–12 km^2 area and there was another Dehaat in the area at a distance of one km from this Dehaat. There is no overlap of farmers across Dehaat centres. The interviewee Dehaat operator also provided soil-testing services to farmers by charging Rs. 60 per sample. He collected samples from farmers and sent to Vaishali for testing. Farmers preferred Dehaat to buy seed because it always provided genuine seed with government subsidy and on time. For sale of output too, farmers preferred Dehaat because it provided cash at the time of sale, and it also picked up the produce directly from their doorstep. His nearest competitors in output purchase (wheat and paddy) were PACS at the *Panchayat* level, but their operations were not regular.

According to him, 50% of the farmer members of Dehaat preferred it for sale of output while other 50% members preferred PACS because of higher price offered by the PACS. Paddy contributed 70% and wheat 30% of total output purchased by Dehaat. But, in the case of purchase of seeds, 90% farmer members preferred Dehaat instead of other sources because of good quality and lower price. Most of the seed sales were in rabi season than other seasons because of number of crops sown during this season was much higher than those in other seasons. Average landholding per member among his members was two acres. Out of 500 farmer members, 200 were marginal farmers, 200 small farmers, and others semi-medium or medium or large farmers. Around 20 farmer members had tractors, while others took them on rental basis.

Another franchisee was from a non-farming background though had some family land which was leased out and had experience of running a canteen in Jharkhand before taking up this activity. He took up Dehaat centre a couple of months ago to do something in the local area through this enterprise and runs it from his home. He catered to 300 member farmers in his area. Depending on the location and year of start, the turnover varied from a low of less than Rs. two lakh to as much as Rs. 30 lakh per annum, and this was directly proportionate to the number of villages and farmers catered to by the franchisees and those buying inputs (Tables 5.8 and 5.9).

Most of the franchisees had tried introducing new inputs in the last season except one, and this ranged from 5 to 20 products and was there last year as well and as many as 20–100 farmers had bought such products in each case. Further, all of them had purchased output and had bought 1–3 crops each either directly purchasing or under a contract farming arrangement for the franchisor who in turn sold it to the ultimate buyer. They also claimed that the price paid to farmers under such arrangement was higher than the market prices in all cases.

Table 5.8 Distribution of franchises by farmer membership profile

Franchisee	Farmer member villages	Farmer members	Active members	Passive members	Farmer members buying inputs (annual)	Non-members buying inputs (annual)
Ambara	35	1000	150	850	500	300
Chhitri	5	450	150	300	100	20
Pokhraira	150	400	200	200	200	1200
Vaishali	45	900	900	450	800	300
Bibipur	80	1000	400	600	500	500

Source Green Agrevolution Pvt. Ltd.

Table 5.9 Annual turnover of GAPL franchisees in 2014–15

Franchisee	Annual turnover (in lakh)
Ambara	15
Chhitri	1.75
Pokhraira	17
Vaishali	25
Bibipur	30

Source Green Agrevolution Pvt. Ltd.

No franchisee undertook water testing. All provided advice on use of fertilisers/crop protection/agro-machinery, field demo/trails of farm inputs, information about innovative/improved methods of agricultural practices, information about government schemes (subsidies), technology, information about output price, and marketing/sales support for output, and only one had taken farmers for exhibition visit/agricultural fair.

All franchisees sold 4 or 5 products, and these included seeds, bio-fertilisers, bio-pesticides, bio-fungicides, and plant growth promoters. Seeds were the most common products with all or at least four selling them followed by bio-pesticides and PGPs and bio-fungicide being the least common among franchises with four selling one each such product. The number of fast-moving products ranged from 4 to 5 in case of different franchisees, and this was for reasons of high yield in case of seeds, better crop protection in case of pesticides/bio-pesticides or better quality of output or a combinations of these factors in one case. On the other hand, slow-moving products ranged from one to three, and the reasons for this were either high price in four cases or non-availability in required pack size in one case.

5.6 Farmer-Level Assessment of Franchise Operations

Most of the interviewed farmers were marginal or small in both categories given the profile of farmers in Bihar in general (Table 5.10). In general, farmer average age was lower in Vaishali than in Muzaffarpur, and there was no difference between

Table 5.10 Distribution of Dehaat farmers by category

Category and percentage	District		
	Muzaffarpur	Vaishali	All
Dehaat buyer	**30**	**26**	**56**
%age	58.82	59.09	58.95
Marginal farmers	12	9	21
%age	23.53	20.45	22.11
Small farmers	12	11	23
%age	23.53	25	24.21
Semi-medium farmers	5	6	11
%age	9.8	13.64	11.58
Medium farmers	1	0	1
%age	1.96	0	1.05
Non-Dehaat buyer	**21**	**18**	**39**
%age	58.82	40.91	50.53
Marginal farmers	9	8	17
%age	17.65	18.18	17.89
Small farmers	9	8	17
%age	17.65	18.18	17.89
Semi-medium farmers	3	2	5
%age	5.88	4.55	5.26

Source Primary Survey

buyers and non-buyers so far as age was concerned (Table 5.11). There was no difference in age across landholding categories.

The Dehaat farmers were generally more literate than their non-Dehaat counterparts, some being graduates and postgraduates. But, this was not true across categories of farmers in terms of landholding (Tables 5.12 and 5.13).

Most of the farmers belonged to OBC and general categories across districts and *Rajputs* and *Bhumihaa*r, and *Yadavs* and *Khuswahas* together each accounting for almost 40% of the total with the only other caste with significant numbers being *Kurmis*. There were a few SC farmers in Muzaffarpur alone. Most of the SC and BC caste farmers had marginal or small holdings (Appendix Tables 5.46 and 5.47).

The farmers in Bihar are generally smallholders by and large with 92% operating less than 2 hac. But, Dehaat farmers in general were larger than their non-Dehaat counterparts both in owned and operated landholdings. Whereas overall owned land on an average was 3.33 acres, it was 3.71 acres for Dehaat buyers and 2.78 acres in case of non-Dehaat farmers. Further across districts, it was 3.48 acres for Dehaat versus 2.63 acres for non-Dehaat in Muzaffarpur and in Vaishali, and it was 3.98 acres versus 2.96 acres, respectively. Operated holdings came out to be 3.63 acres on an average but 3.89 and 3.27 acres for Dehaat and non-Dehaat categories respectably. Muzaffarpur had even larger departure from average of 3.62 acres with Dehaat going up to 3.91 acres and non-Dehaat 3.2 acres with that in Vaishali being 3.87 and 3.35 acres, respectively, with overall average size being

Table 5.11 Distribution of farmers by age group and land category

District and category	Age group (in years)						
	21–30	31–40	41–50	51–60	61–70	71 and above	Total
Muzaffarpur	**4**	**12**	**9**	**16**	**9**	**1**	**51**
%age	7.84	23.53	17.65	31.37	17.65	1.96	100.00
Average age	24.75	39.92	48	56	64.44	75	49.51
Marginal farmers	0	6	3	9	3	0	21
%age	0.00	11.76	5.88	17.65	5.88	0.00	41.18
Average	0	36.33	47.33	56	66	0	50.57
Small farmers	3	2	6	5	5	0	21
%age	5.88	3.92	11.76	9.80	9.80	0.00	41.18
Average	25.00	36.50	48.33	56.40	64.00	0.00	49.52
Semi-medium farmers	1.00	3.00	0.00	2.00	1.00	1.00	8.00
%age	1.96	5.88	0.00	3.92	1.96	1.96	15.69
Average	24.00	38.33	0.00	55.00	62.00	75.00	48.25
Medium farmers	0.00	1.00	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00	1.00
%age	0.00	1.96	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00	1.96
Average	0	37	0	0	0	0	37
Vaishali	**4**	**16**	**16**	**6**	**2**	**0**	**44**
%age	9.09	36.36	36.36	13.64	4.55	0.00	100.00
Average age	29	36.62	45.69	55.5	67.5	0	43.2
Marginal farmers	0	8	6	2	1	0	17
%age	0.00	18.18	13.64	4.55	2.27	0.00	38.64
Average	0	37.12	45	51.5	70	0	43.53
Small farmers	3	5	9	2	0	0	19
%age	6.82	11.36	20.45	4.55	0.00	0.00	43.18
Average	29	35.8	46.22	57.5	0	0	41.95
Semi-medium farmers	1	3	1	2	1	0	8
%age	2.27	6.82	2.27	4.55	2.27	0.00	18.18
Average	29	36.67	45	57.5	65	0	45.5
All	**8**	**28**	**25**	**22**	**11**	**1**	**95**
%age	8.42	29.47	26.32	23.16	11.58	1.05	100.00
Average age	26.87	36.75	46.52	55.86	65	75	46.59
Marginal farmers	0	14	9	11	4	0	38
%age	0.00	14.74	9.47	11.58	4.21	0.00	40.00
Average	0	36.79	45.78	55.18	67	0	47.42
Small farmers	6	7	15	7	5	0	40
%age	6.32	7.37	15.79	7.37	5.26	0.00	42.11
Average	27	36	47.07	56.71	64	0.00	45.92
Semi-medium farmers	2	6	1	4	2	1.00	16
%age	2.11	6.32	1.05	4.21	2.11	1.05	16.84
Average	26.5	37.5	45	56.25	63.5	75.00	46.87

(continued)

Table 5.11 (continued)

District and category	Age group (in years)						
	21–30	31–40	41–50	51–60	61–70	71 and above	Total
Medium farmers	0.00	1.00	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00	1.00
%age	0.00	1.05	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00	1.05
Average	0	37	0	0	0	0	37

Source Primary Survey

3.65 acres. This also shows some amount of leasing in practice which is about 9% of total operated land (Tables 5.14 and 5.15). Further logistic regression analysis showed that the operated area was statistically significantly different (at 5% level) between the Dehaat and non-Dehaat farmers.

In general, Dehaat farmers cultivated more area under high-value crops like fruits, vegetables, potato, and maize than their non-Dehaat counterparts (Table 5.16). Further, small farmers in general had larger proportion of their area under vegetables than the other categories though their absolute average area was smaller than those grown under vegetables by other categories and this held across districts (Table 5.17).

But, in general, Dehaat farmers had lower cropping intensity than the non-Dehaat counterparts across both districts. One reason for this could be the higher area under fruit crops—perennial or annual crops. But, across both categories, marginal and small farmers had a higher cropping intensity than that of other categories (Appendix Tables 5.48 and 5.49). This is quite expected as small farmers are more intensive cultivators of their small farmers purchased seeds for the rabi and kharif crops though about half of farmers could manage it from their own sources for *zaid* crop and of those, marginal farmers were more than others (Table 5.18). In wheat and paddy, all farmers had bought seeds from the market in both districts and across Dehaat and non-Dehaat categories. But, in case of *zaid moong*, only about 51% had purchased seeds, and it was more of the Dehaat farmers who had bought it than the non-Dehaat. Across districts, it was more in Vaishali and that too, more of Dehaat buyers, almost all of whom had bought, whereas only a small percentage of the non-Dehaat (22%) had done so. Chemical fertilisers were also widely used by all Dehaat farmers and all but 8% of the non-Dehaat farmers across crop seasons (Table 5.19). A somewhat higher proportion of Dehaat farmers reported buying bio-fertilisers than their non-Dehaat counterparts, which went up to 8% in rabi season (Table 5.20 and 5.21). Micronutrients were equally used by both categories up to 25% of farmers in *kharif* and 35–50% in *rabi* season (Tables 5.22 and 5.23). The PGPs were used only by Dehaat buyers ranging from 6 to 14% across seasons (Table 5.24).

About 92% of the farmers purchased chemical fertilisers for *rabi* and *kharif* crops (Table 5.19), whereas in case of *zaid* crops, it was a bit lower (89%). Relatively speaking, purchase of chemical fertilisers was more prevalent among Muzaffarpur farmers. Those who purchased fertilisers, more of them were

Table 5.12 Distribution of Dehaat and Non-Dehaat farmers by literacy level and category

District and category	Education level							
	Illiterate	Primary	Secondary	Senior secondary	Higher secondary	Graduate	Postgraduate	Total
Muzaffarpur	**6**	**9**	**7**	**18**	**8**	**3**	**0**	**51**
%age	11.76	17.65	13.73	35.29	15.69	5.88	0	100
Dehaat buyer	3	5	4	10	6	2	0	30
%age	5.88	9.80	7.84	19.61	11.76	3.92	0	58.82
Non-Dehaat buyer	3	4	3	8	2	1	0	21
%age	5.88	7.84	5.88	15.69	3.92	1.96	0	41.18
Vaishali	**1**	**3**	**7**	**24**	**4**	**3**	**2**	**44**
%age	2.27	6.82	15.91	54.55	9.09	6.82	4.55	100
Dehaat buyer	1	1	3	15	1	3	2	26
%age	2.27	2.27	6.82	34.09	2.27	6.82	4.55	59.09
Non-Dehaat buyer	0	2	4	9	3	0	0	18
%age	0	4.55	9.09	20.45	6.82	0	0	40.91
All	**7**	**12**	**14**	**42**	**12**	**6**	**2**	**95**
%age	7.37	12.63	14.74	44.21	12.63	6.32	2.11	100
Dehaat buyer	4	6	7	25	7	5	2	56
%age	4.21	6.32	7.37	26.32	7.37	5.26	2.11	58.95
Non-Dehaat buyer	3	6	7	17	5	1	0	39
%age	3.16	6.32	7.37	17.89	5.26	1.05	0	41.05

Source Primary Survey

Table 5.13 Distribution of farmers by literacy level and landholding category

District and category	Education level							
	Illiterate	Primary	Secondary	Senior secondary	Higher secondary	Graduate	Postgraduate	Total
Muzaffarpur	**6**	**9**	**7**	**18**	**8**	**3**	**0**	**51**
%age	**11.76**	**17.65**	**13.73**	**35.29**	**15.69**	**5.88**	**0**	**100**
Marginal farmers	3	7	3	4	2	2	0	21
%age	5.88	13.73	5.88	7.84	3.92	3.92	0	41.18
Small farmers	3	2	3	9	4	0	0	21
%age	5.88	3.92	5.88	17.65	7.84	0	0	41.18
Semi-medium farmers	0	0	1	5	2	0	0	8
%age	0	0	1.96	9.80	3.92	0	0	15.69
Medium farmers	0	0	0	0	0	1	0	1
%age	0	0	0	0	0	1.96	0	1.96
Vaishali	**1**	**3**	**7**	**24**	**4**	**3**	**2**	**44**
%age	**2.27**	**6.82**	**15.91**	**54.55**	**9.09**	**6.82**	**4.55**	**100**
Marginal farmers	1	3	1	10	0	1	1	17
%age	2.27	6.82	2.27	22.73	0	2.27	2.27	38.64
Small farmers	0	0	6	9	3	1	0	19
%age	0	0	13.64	20.45	6.82	2.27	0	43.18
Semi-medium farmers	0	0	0	5	1	1	1	8
%age	0	0	0	11.36	2.27	2.27	2.27	18.18
All	**7**	**12**	**14**	**42**	**12**	**6**	**2**	**95**
%age	**7.37**	**12.63**	**14.74**	**44.21**	**12.63**	**6.32**	**2.11**	**100**
Marginal farmers	4	10	4	14	2	3	1	38
%age	4.21	10.53	4.21	14.74	2.11	3.16	1.05	40
Small farmers	3	2	9	18	7	1	0	40
%age	3.16	2.11	9.47	18.95	7.37	1.05	0	42.11
Semi-medium farmers	0	0	1	10	3	1	1	16
%age	0	0	1.05	10.53	3.16	1.05	1.05	16.84
Medium farmers	0	0	0	0	0	1	0	1
%age	0	0	0	0	0	1.05	0	1.05

Source Primary Survey

Table 5.14 Distribution of farmers by district and own landholding category

District and land share and average	Category				
	Marginal farmers	Small farmers	Semi-medium farmers	Medium farmers	Total
Muzaffarpur	29	13	8	1	51
Land (in acre)	42.75	54.5	49.5	13	159.75
%age	26.76	34.12	30.99	8.14	100
Average	1.47	4.19	6.19	13	3.13
Dehaat buyer	15	9	5	1	30
Land (in acre)	22.5	38.5	30.5	13	104.5
%age	14.08	24.1	19.09	8.14	65.41
Average	1.5	4.28	6.1	13	3.48
Non-Dehaat buyer	14	4	3	0	21
Land (in acre)	20.25	16	19	0	55.25
%age	12.68	10.02	11.89	0	34.59
Average	1.45	4	6.33	0	2.63
Vaishali	18	18	8	0	44
Land (in acre)	28.75	71.5	56.5	0	156.75
%age	18.34	45.61	36.04	0	100
Average	1.6	3.97	7.06	0	3.56
Dehaat buyer	8	12	6	0	26
Land (in acre)	13.5	46.5	43.5	0	103.5
%age	8.61	29.67	27.75	0	66.03
Average	1.69	3.87	7.25	0	3.98
Non-Dehaat buyer	10	6	2	0	18
Land (in acre)	15.25	25	13	0	53.25
%age	9.73	15.95	8.29	0	33.97
Average	1.52	4.17	6.5	0	2.96
All	47	31	16	1	95
Land (in acre)	71.5	126	106	13	316.5
%age	22.59	39.81	33.49	4.11	100
Average	1.52	4.06	6.62	13	3.33
Dehaat buyer	23	21	11	1	56
Land (in acre)	36	85	74	13	208
%age	11.37	26.86	23.38	4.11	65.72
Average	1.56	4.05	6.73	13	3.71
Non-Dehaat buyer	24	10	5	0	39
Land (in acre)	35.5	41	32	0	108.5
%age	11.22	12.95	10.11	0	34.28
Average	1.48	4.1	6.4	0	2.78

Source Primary Survey

Table 5.15 Distribution of farmers by district and operated landholding category

District, land share, and average land	Category				
	MF	SF	SMF	MF	Total
Muzaffarpur	21	21	8	1	51
Land (in acre)	38.5	81.5	51.5	13	184.5
%age	20.87	44.17	27.91	7.05	100
Average	1.83	3.88	6.44	13	3.62
Dehaat buyer	12	12	5	1	30
Land (in acre)	21.75	50	32.5	13	117.25
%age	11.79	27.10	17.62	7.05	63.55
Average	1.81	3.17	6.5	13	3.91
Non-Dehaat buyer	9	9	3	0	21
Land (in acre)	16.75	31.5	19	0	67.25
%age	9.08	17.07	10.30	0	36.45
Average	1.86	3.5	6.33	0	3.2
Vaishali	17	19	8	0	44
Land (in acre)	30.75	75	55	0	160.75
%age	19.13	46.66	34.21	0	100
Average	1.81	3.95	6.87	0	3.65
Dehaat buyer	9	11	6	0	26
Land (in acre)	16	42.5	42	0	100.5
%age	9.95	26.44	26.13	0	62.52
Average	1.79	3.86	7	0	3.87
Non-Dehaat buyer	8	8	2	0	18
Land (in acre)	14.75	32.5	13	0	60.25
%age	9.18	20.22	8.09	0	37.48
Average	1.84	3.06	6.5	0	3.35
All	38	40	16	1	95
Land (in acre)	69.25	156.5	106.5	13	345.25
%age	20.06	45.33	30.85	3.77	100
Average	1.82	3.91	6.66	13	3.63
Dehaat buyer	21	23	11	1	56
Land (in acre)	37.75	92.5	74.5	13	217.75
%age	10.93	26.79	21.58	3.77	63.07
Average	1.8	4.02	6.77	13	3.89
Non-Dehaat buyer	17	17	5	0	39
Land (in acre)	31.5	64	32	0	127.5
%age	9.12	18.54	9.27	0	36.93
Average	1.85	3.76	6.4	0	3.27

Source Primary Survey

Table 5.16 Distribution of farmers by district and buyer category-wise cropping pattern

Season	Annual	*kharif*			*rabi*				*zaid*		Gross area
District and area under crop share and average area	Crops										
	Orchard	Paddy	Maize	Vegetables	Wheat	Maize	*Toriy*a	Potato	Green gram	Vegetables	
Muzaffarpur	16	51	28	15	51	10	20	33	50	4	278
Land sown (in acre)	14.5	110.75	25.25	15.25	108.25	8.5	14.75	32.75	83	3.5	416.5
%age	3.48	26.59	6.06	3.66	25.99	2.04	3.54	7.86	19.93	0.84	100
Average	0.91	2.17	0.9	1.02	2.12	0.85	0.74	0.99	1.66	0.87	1.5
Dehaat buyer	10	30	18	11	30	7	13	18	29	3	169
Land sown (in acre)	10	67	17.5	10.25	65.75	6	9.5	21	44.5	3	254.5
%age	2.40	16.09	4.20	2.46	15.79	1.44	2.28	5.04	10.68	0.72	61.10
Average	1	2.23	0.97	0.93	2.19	0.86	0.73	1.17	1.53	1	1.51
Non-Dehaat buyer	6	21	10	4	21	3	7	15	21	1	109
Land sown (in acre)	4.5	43.75	7.75	5	42.5	2.5	5.25	11.75	38.5	0.5	162
%age	1.08	10.50	1.86	1.20	10.20	0.60	1.26	2.82	9.24	0.12	38.90
Average	0.75	2.08	0.77	1.25	2.02	0.83	0.75	0.78	1.83	0.5	1.49
Vaishali	6	44	21	19	44	13	18	37	44	14	260
Land sown (in acre)	5.75	92.75	21	19.5	88.75	11.75	14.5	37.5	68.75	17	377.25
%age	1.52	24.59	5.57	5.17	23.53	3.11	3.84	9.94	18.22	4.51	100
Average	0.96	2.11	1	1.03	2.02	0.9	0.81	1.01	1.56	1.21	1.45
Dehaat buyer	5	26	11	12	26	7	11	21	26	9	154
Land sown (in acre)	5.25	52.5	10.5	14	53	6.75	10	23.5	43	12	230.5
%age	1.39	13.92	2.78	3.71	14.05	1.79	2.65	6.23	11.40	3.18	61.10
Average	1.05	2.01	0.95	1.17	2.04	0.96	0.91	1.12	1.65	1.33	1.5
Non-Dehaat buyer	1	18	10	7	18	6	7	16	18	5	106

(continued)

Table 5.16 (continued)

Season	Annual	*kharif*			*rabi*				*zaid*		Gross area
District and area under crop share and average area	Crops										
	Orchard	Paddy	Maize	Vegetables	Wheat	Maize	*Toriy*a	Potato	Green gram	Vegetables	
Land sown (in acre)	0.5	40.25	10.5	5.5	35.75	5	4.5	14	25.75	5	146.75
%age	0.13	10.67	2.78	1.46	9.48	1.33	1.19	3.71	6.83	1.33	38.90
Average	0.5	2.24	1.05	0.79	1.99	0.83	0.64	0.87	1.43	1	1.38
All	22	95	49	34	95	23	38	70	94	18	538
Land sown (in acre)	20.25	203.5	46.25	34.75	197	20.25	29.25	70.25	151.75	20.5	793.75
%age	2.55	25.64	5.83	4.38	24.82	2.55	3.69	8.85	19.12	2.58	100
Average	0.92	2.14	0.94	1.02	2.07	0.88	0.77	1	1.61	1.14	1.48
Dehaat buyer	15	56	29	23	56	14	24	39	55	12	323
Land sown (in acre)	15.25	119.5	28	24.25	118.75	12.75	19.5	44.5	87.5	15	485
%age	1.92	15.06	3.53	3.06	14.96	1.61	2.46	5.61	11.02	1.89	61.10
Average	1.02	2.13	0.97	1.05	2.12	0.91	0.81	1.14	1.59	1.25	1.50
Non-Dehaat buyer	7	39	20	11	39	9	14	31	39	6	215
Land sown (in acre)	5	84	18.25	10.5	78.25	7.5	9.75	25.75	64.25	5.5	308.75
%age	0.63	10.58	2.30	1.32	9.86	0.94	1.23	3.24	8.09	0.69	38.90
Average	0.71	2.15	0.91	0.95	2.01	0.83	0.70	0.83	1.65	0.92	1.44

Source Primary Survey

Table 5.17 Distribution of farmers by district and farmer category-wise cropping pattern

Season	Annual	*kharif*			*rabi*				*zaid*		Gross area
District, area under crop share, and average area	Crops										
	Orchard	Paddy	Maize	Vegetables	Wheat	Maize	Toriya	Potato	Green gram	Vegetables	
Muzaffarpur	16	51	28	15	51	10	20	33	50	4	278
Land sown (in acre)	14.5	110.75	25.25	15.25	108.25	8.5	14.75	32.75	83	3.5	416.5
%age	3.48	26.59	6.06	3.66	25.99	2.04	3.54	7.86	19.93	0.84	100
Average	0.91	2.17	0.9	1.02	2.12	0.85	0.74	0.99	1.66	0.87	1.5
Marginal farmers	2	21	10	6	21	2	4	14	20	3	103
Land sown (in acre)	1.25	27.5	5.5	3.25	25.5	1.5	1.75	7.75	22.5	2.5	99
%age	0.30	6.60	1.32	0.78	6.12	0.36	0.42	1.86	5.40	0.60	23.77
Average	0.63	1.31	0.55	0.54	1.21	0.75	0.44	0.55	1.13	0.83	0.96
Small farmers	7	21	13	6	21	4	10	12	21	1	116
Land sown (in acre)	7.5	52.75	13.25	6.5	49.75	3	7.25	14	38.5	1	193.5
%age	1.80	12.67	3.18	1.56	11.94	0.72	1.74	3.36	9.24	0.24	46.46
Average	1.07	2.51	1.02	1.08	2.37	0.75	0.73	1.17	1.83	1	1.67
Semi-medium farmers	6	8	4	2	8	3	5	6	8	0	50
Land sown (in acre)	4.75	26.5	5.5	3.5	28	3	4.75	9	21	0	106
%age	1.14	6.36	1.32	0.84	6.72	0.72	1.14	2.16	5.04	0	25.45
Average	0.79	3.31	1.38	1.75	3.50	1	0.95	1.50	2.63	0	2.12
Medium farmers	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	0	9
Land sown (in acre)	1	4	1	2	5	1	1	2	1	0	18
%age	0.24	0.96	0.24	0.48	1.20	0.24	0.24	0.48	0.24	0	4.32
Average	1	4	1	2	5	1	1	2	1	0	2

(continued)

Table 5.17 (continued)

Season	Annual	*kharif*			*rabi*				*zaid*		Gross area
District, area under crop share, and average area	Crops										
	Orchard	Paddy	Maize	Vegetables	Wheat	Maize	Toriya	Potato	Green gram	Vegetables	
Vaishali	6	44	21	19	44	13	18	37	44	14	260
Land sown (in acre)	5.75	92.75	21	19.5	88.75	11.75	14.5	37.5	68.75	17	377.25
%age	1.52	24.59	5.57	5.17	23.53	3.11	3.84	9.94	18.22	4.51	100
Average	0.96	2.11	1	1.03	2.02	0.9	0.81	1.01	1.56	1.21	1.45
Marginal farmers	0	17	8	7	17	3	5	13	17	3	90
Land sown (in acre)	0	19.25	5.5	4.5	17.75	2	2.5	8.5	17.25	3	80.25
%age	0	5.10	1.46	1.19	4.71	0.53	0.66	2.25	4.57	0.80	21.27
Average	0	1.13	0.69	0.64	1.04	0.67	0.50	0.65	1.01	1	0.89
Small farmers	4	19	9	9	19	6	8	17	19	7	117
Land sown (in acre)	2.75	45	10	8	41.5	6.25	5	19.5	32	6	176
%age	0.73	11.93	2.65	2.12	11	1.66	1.33	5.17	8.48	1.59	46.65
Average	0.69	2.37	1.11	0.89	2.18	1.04	0.63	1.15	1.68	0.86	1.50
Semi-medium farmers	2	8	4	3	8	4	5	7	8	4	53
Land sown (in acre)	3	28.5	5.5	7	29.5	3.5	7	9.5	19.5	8	121
%age	0.80	7.55	1.46	1.86	7.82	0.93	1.86	2.52	5.17	2.12	32.07
Average	1.50	3.56	1.38	2.33	3.69	0.88	1.40	1.36	2.44	2	2.28
All	22	95	49	34	95	23	38	70	94	18	538
Land sown (in acre)	20.25	203.5	46.25	34.75	197	20.25	29.25	70.25	151.75	20.5	793.75
%age	2.55	25.64	5.83	4.38	24.82	2.55	3.69	8.85	19.12	2.58	100
Average age	0.92	2.14	0.94	1.02	2.07	0.88	0.77	1	1.61	1.14	1.48
Marginal farmers	2	38	18	13	38	5	9	27	37	6	193

(continued)

Table 5.17 (continued)

Season	Annual	*kharif*			*rabi*				*zaid*		Gross area
District, area under crop share, and average area	Crops										
	Orchard	Paddy	Maize	Vegetables	Wheat	Maize	Toriya	Potato	Green gram	Vegetables	
Land sown (in acre)	1.25	46.75	11	7.75	43.25	3.5	4.25	16.25	39.75	5.5	179.25
%age	0.16	5.89	1.39	0.98	5.45	0.44	0.54	2.05	5.01	0.69	22.58
Average	0.63	1.23	0.61	0.60	1.14	0.70	0.47	0.60	1.07	0.92	0.93
Small farmers	11	40	22	15	40	10	18	29	40	8	233
Land sown (in acre)	10.25	97.75	23.25	14.5	91.25	9.25	12.25	33.5	70.5	7	369.5
%age	1.29	12.31	2.93	1.83	11.50	1.17	1.54	4.22	8.88	0.88	46.55
Average	0.93	2.44	1.06	0.97	2.28	0.93	0.68	1.16	1.76	0.88	1.59
Semi-medium farmers	8	16	8	5	16	7	10	13	16	4	103
Land sown (in acre)	7.75	55	11	10.5	57.5	6.5	11.75	18.5	40.5	8	227
%age	0.98	6.93	1.39	1.32	7.24	0.82	1.48	2.33	5.10	1.01	28.60
Average	0.97	3.44	1.38	2.10	3.59	0.93	1.18	1.42	2.53	2	2.20
Medium farmers	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	0	9
Land sown (in acre)	1	4	1	2	5	1	1	2	1	0	18
%age	0.13	0.50	0.13	0.25	0.63	0.13	0.13	0.25	0.13	0	2.27
Average	1	4	1	2	5	1	1	2	1	0	2

Source Primary Survey

Table 5.18 Distribution of farmers by purchase of seeds during different seasons

Season and crop	*kharif* Paddy		*rabi* Wheat		*zaid Moong*	
Distt and category	Seed purchase					
	Purchased	Not purchased	Purchased	Not purchased	Purchased	Not purchased
Muzaffarpur	51	0	51	0	21	29
%age	100	0	100	0	42	58
Marginal farmers	21	0	21	0	6	14
%age	41.18	0.00	41.18	0.00	12.00	28.00
Small farmers	21	0	21	0	11	10
%age	41.18	0.00	41.18	0.00	22.00	20.00
Semi-medium farmers	8	0	8	0	3	5
%age	15.69	0.00	15.69	0.00	6.00	10.00
Medium farmers	1	0	1	0	1	0
%age	1.96	0.00	1.96	0.00	2.00	0.00
Vaishali	44	0	44	0	27	17
%age	100.00	0.00	100.00	0.00	61.36	38.64
Marginal farmers	17	0	17	0	10	7
%age	38.64	0.00	38.64	0.00	22.73	15.91
Small farmers	19	0	19	0	11	8
%age	43.18	0.00	43.18	0.00	25.00	18.18
Semi-medium farmers	8	0	8	0	6	2
%age	18.18	0.00	18.18	0.00	13.64	4.55
Medium farmers	0	0	0	0	0	0
%age	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00
All	95	0	95	0	48	46
%age	100.00	0.00	100.00	0.00	51.06	48.94
Marginal farmers	38	0	38	0	16	21
%age	40.00	0.00	40.00	0.00	17.02	22.34
Small farmers	40	0	40	0	22	18
%age	42.11	0.00	42.11	0.00	23.40	19.15
Semi-medium farmers	16	0	16	0	9	7
%age	16.84	0.00	16.84	0.00	9.57	7.45
Medium farmers	1	0	1	0	1	0
%age	1.05	0.00	1.05	0.00	1.06	0.00

Source Primary Survey

Table 5.19 Distribution of farmers for purchase of chemical fertiliser by season, crop, and category

Season and crop	*kharif* Paddy		*rabi* Wheat		*zaid Moong*	
District, and buyer category	Fertiliser bought					
	Purchased	Not purchased	Purchased	Not purchased	Purchased	Not purchased
Muzaffarpur	50	1	50	1	49	1
%age	98.04	1.96	98.04	1.96	98	2
Dehaat buyer	30	0	30	0	29	0
%age	58.82	0	58.82	0	58	0
Non-Dehaat buyer	20	1	20	1	20	1
%age	39.22	1.96	39.22	1.96	40	2
Vaishali	42	2	42	2	40	4
%age	95.45	4.55	95.45	4.55	90.91	9.09
Dehaat buyer	26	0	26	0	24	2
%age	59.09	0	59.09	0	54.55	4.55
Non-Dehaat buyer	16	2	16	2	16	2
%age	36.36	4.55	36.36	4.55	36.36	4.55
All	92	3	92	3	89	5
%age	96.84	3.16	96.84	3.16	94.68	5.32
Dehaat buyer	56	0	56	0	53	2
%age	58.95	0	58.95	0	56.38	2.13
Non-Dehaat buyer	36	3	36	3	36	3
%age	37.89	3.16	37.89	3.16	38.30	3.19

Source Primary Survey

smallholders followed by marginal and semi-medium farmers in both the seasons across both the districts.

Only 13 and 19% farmers bought bio-fertilisers for *kharif* and *rabi* seasons respectively (Table 5.22). In Muzaffarpur, farmers used bio-fertilisers more for rabi crops, whereas it was equal in Vaishali. Only 6% farmers used bio-fertilisers for *zaid* crops, and most of them were found in Vaishali. Landholding had an effect on purchase of bio-fertilisers in Vaishali only.

Purchase of micronutrients was more common for wheat (84%) than for paddy (50%), and this trend is similar across both the districts (Table 5.24). About 20% farmers (overall and in both districts) purchased micronutrients for *zaid* crops. Small farmers seemed more interested in these inputs followed by marginal and semi-medium farmers (overall and in both districts). The Dehaat farmers were also statistically different from non-Dehaat on the purchase of PGPs especially in rabi season (at 1% level) (Table 5.25).

Relatively, in the kharif season, the use of chemical pesticides was more prevalent (78%) when compared in the rabi season (58%). In the rabi season, a higher percentage of farmers (80 and 75%) purchased chemical pesticides in

Table 5.20 Distribution of farmers by purchase of chemical fertiliser by season and category

Season and Crop	*kharif* Paddy		*rabi* Wheat		*zaid Moong*	
Category and district	Input purchased					
	Purchased	Not purchased	Purchased	Not purchased	Purchased	Not purchased
Muzaffarpur	50	1	50	1	49	1
%age	98	2	98	2	98	2
Marginal farmers	20	1	20	1	2	18
%age	39.22	1.96	39.22	1.96	4.00	36.00
Small farmers	21	0	21	0	21	0
%age	41.18	0.00	41.18	0.00	42.00	0.00
Semi-medium farmers	8	0	8	0	8	0
%age	15.69	0.00	15.69	0.00	16.00	0.00
Medium farmers	1	0	1	1	1	0
%age	1.96	0.00	1.96	1.96	2.00	0.00
Vaishali	42	2	42	2	40	4
%age	95.45	4.55	95.45	4.55	90.91	9.09
Marginal farmers	15	2	15	2	15	2
%age	34.09	4.55	34.09	4.55	34.09	4.55
Small farmers	19	0	19	0	18	1
%age	43.18	0.00	43.18	0.00	40.91	2.27
Semi-medium farmers	8	0	8	0	7	1
%age	18.18	0.00	18.18	0.00	15.91	2.27
Medium farmers	0	0	0	0	0	0
%age	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00
All	92	3	92	3	89	5
%age	96.84	3.16	96.84	3.16	94.68	5.32
Marginal farmers	35	3	35	3	17	20
%age	36.84	3.16	36.84	3.16	18.09	21.28
Small farmers	40	0	40	0	39	1
%age	42.11	0.00	42.11	0.00	41.49	1.06
Semi-medium farmers	16	0	16	0	15	1
%age	16.84	0.00	16.84	0.00	15.96	1.06
Medium farmers	1	0	1	1	1	0
%age	1.05	0.00	1.05	1.05	1.06	0.00

Source Primary Survey

Table 5.21 Distribution of farmers by category and crops for purchase of bio-fertiliser

Season and Crop	*kharif* Paddy		*rabi* Wheat		*zaid Moong*	
Category and district	Input purchased					
	Purchased	Not purchased	Purchased	Not purchased	Purchased	Not purchased
Muzaffarpur	**4**	**47**	**10**	**41**	**1**	**49**
%age	8	92	20	80	2	98
Marginal farmers	2	19	3	18	1	19
%age	3.92	37.25	5.88	35.29	2.00	38.00
Small farmers	2	19	6	15	0	21
%age	3.92	37.25	11.76	29.41	0.00	42.00
Semi-medium farmers	0	8	1	7	0	8
%age	0.00	15.69	1.96	13.73	0.00	16.00
Medium farmers		1		1		1
%age	0.00	1.96	0.00	1.96	0.00	2.00
Vaishali	**9**	**35**	**9**	**35**	**5**	**39**
%age	20.45	79.55	20.45	79.55	11.36	88.64
Marginal farmers	3	14	3	14	2	15
%age	6.82	31.82	6.82	31.82	4.55	34.09
Small farmers	5	14	5	14	2	17
%age	11.36	31.82	11.36	31.82	4.55	38.64
Semi-medium farmers	1	7	1	7	1	7
%age	2.27	15.91	2.27	15.91	2.27	15.91
Medium farmers	0	0	0	0	0	0
%age	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00
All	**13**	**82**	**19**	**76**	**6**	**88**
%age	13.68	86.32	20.00	80.00	6.38	93.62
Marginal farmers	**5**	**33**	**6**	**32**	**3**	**34**
%age	5.26	34.74	6.32	33.68	3.19	36.17
Small farmers	**7**	**33**	**11**	**29**	**2**	**38**
%age	7.37	34.74	11.58	30.53	2.13	40.43
Semi-medium farmers	**1**	**15**	**2**	**14**	**1**	**15**
%age	1.05	15.79	2.11	14.74	1.06	15.96
Medium farmers	**0**	**1**	**0**	**1**	**0**	**1**
%age	0.00	1.05	0.00	1.05	0.00	1.06

Source Primary Survey

Table 5.22 Distribution of farmers for purchase of bio-fertiliser by season, crop, and category

Season and crop	*kharif* Paddy		*rabi* Wheat		*zaid Moong*	
Distt, and category	Biofert bought					
	Purchased	Not purchased	Purchased	Not purchased	Purchased	Not purchased
Muzaffarpur	4	47	10	41	1	49
%age	7.84	92.16	19.61	80.39	2	98
Dehaat buyer	2	28	8	22	1	28
%age	3.92	54.90	15.69	43.14	2	56
Non-Dehaat buyer	2	19	2	19	0	21
%age	3.92	37.25	3.92	37.25	0	42
Vaishali	9	35	9	35	5	39
%age	20.45	79.55	20.45	79.55	11.36	88.64
Dehaat buyer	6	20	8	18	5	21
%age	13.64	45.45	18.18	40.91	11.36	47.73
Non-Dehaat buyer	3	15	1	17	0	18
%age	6.82	34.09	2.27	38.64	0	40.91
All	13	82	19	76	6	88
%age	13.68	86.32	20	80	6.38	93.62
Dehaat buyer	8	48	16	40	6	49
%age	8.42	50.53	16.84	42.11	6.38	52.13
Non-Dehaat buyer	5	34	3	36	0	39
%age	5.26	35.79	3.16	37.89	0	41.49

Muzaffarpur and Vaishali respectively than in the kharif season (67 and 48%) across both the districts (Table 5.26). A higher number of Dehaat farmers bought chemical pesticides in all seasons across both the districts except in case of *zaid Moong* in Muzaffarpur where an equal number of Dehaat and non-Dehaat farmers were inclined towards the use of chemical pesticides. Almost similar trends were found in case of purchase of weedicides/herbicides (Table 5.27).

Compared with pesticides and weedicides/herbicides, very low proportion of farmers purchased fungicides especially in the kharif season; however, in the rabi season, about 39% farmers used fungicides, probably due to the wheat crop being more prone to fungus than paddy (Table 5.28). In the kharif season, a higher number of farmers (88%) refrained from fungicide usage in Muzaffarpur than in Vaishali (77%) though the corresponding figures for the rabi season were almost comparable. Of those farmers who used fungicides, more of them were Dehaat farmers; with no non-Dehaat farmer in Vaishali purchasing any fungicide. Similarly, only 10–15% of the farmers (combined) applied bio-pesticides in both the seasons across both districts (Table 5.29). Interestingly, all non-Dehaat farmers

Table 5.23 Distribution of farmers for purchase of micronutrients by season, crop, and buyer category

Season and crop	*kharif* Paddy		*rabi* Wheat		*zaid Moong*	
District and buyer category	Micronutrients bought					
	Purchased	Not purchased	Purchased	Not purchased	Purchased	Not purchased
Muzaffarpur	25	26	42	9	11	39
%age	49.02	50.98	82.35	17.65	22	78
Dehaat buyer	12	18	24	6	5	24
%age	23.53	35.29	47.06	11.76	10	48
Non-Dehaat buyer	13	8	18	3	6	15
%age	25.49	15.69	35.29	5.88	12	30
Vaishali	23	21	38	6	10	34
%age	52.27	47.73	86.36	13.64	22.73	77.27
Dehaat buyer	13	13	22	4	5	21
%age	29.55	29.55	50	9.09	11.36	47.73
Non-Dehaat buyer	10	8	16	2	5	13
%age	22.73	18.18	36.36	4.55	11.36	29.55
All	48	47	80	15	21	73
%age	50.53	49.47	84.21	15.79	22.34	77.66
Dehaat buyer	25	31	46	10	10	45
%age	26.32	32.63	48.42	10.53	10.64	47.87
Non-Dehaat buyer	23	16	34	5	11	28
%age	24.21	16.84	35.79	5.26	11.70	29.79

Source Primary Survey

for all crops across both the districts refrained from using bio-pesticides. The Dehaat farmers turned out to be very different statistically from their non-Dehaat counterparts on the purchase of fungicides, herbicides, and pesticides from the market (at 1 or 5% level of significance).

More than half of the farmers (combined) bought farm inputs on credit; however, this custom was a bit more common among farmers in Vaishali than those in Muzaffarpur (Table 5.30). Dehaat farmers were more interested in using cash sources than non-Dehaat farmers in both the districts with an exception of Vaishali where Dehaat farmers relied more on credit than cash. About 60% of Dehaat farmers bought using both cash and credit, and most of them were marginal and small farmers (Table 5.31). Almost an equal number of farmers in both the districts bought on cash.

Only 10% of the farmers faced shortage of agro-inputs at Dehaat, and the major shortage was of seeds (Table 5.32). However, the instances of shortage were relatively more in Vaishali than in Muzaffarpur. More than 80% of the Dehaat farmers in both the districts were aware of company behind Dehaat (Table 5.33). Small farmers could be ranked first regarding this awareness followed by marginal and

Table 5.24 Distribution of farmers by category for purchase of micronutrients

Season and Crop	*kharif* Paddy		*rabi* Wheat		zaid *Moong*	
District and category	Input purchased					
	Purchased	Not purchased	Purchased	Not purchased	Purchased	Not purchased
Muzaffarpur	25	26	42	9	11	39
%age	49	51	82	18	22	78
Marginal farmers	8	13	18	3	2	18
%age	15.69	25.49	35.29	5.88	4.00	36.00
Small farmers	11	10	18	3	5	16
%age	21.57	19.61	35.29	5.88	10.00	32.00
Semi-medium farmers	6	2	6	2	4	4
%age	11.76	3.92	11.76	3.92	8.00	8.00
Medium farmers	0	1	0	1	0	1
%age	0.00	1.96	0.00	1.96	0.00	2.00
Vaishali	23	21	38	6	10	34
%age	52.27	47.73	86.36	13.64	22.73	77.27
Marginal farmers	6	11	15	2	3	14
%age	13.64	25.00	34.09	4.55	6.82	31.82
Small farmers	11	8	16	3	6	13
%age	25.00	18.18	36.36	6.82	13.64	29.55
Semi-medium farmers	6	2	7	1	1	7
%age	13.64	4.55	15.91	2.27	2.27	15.91
All	48	47	80	15	21	73
%age	50.53	49.47	84.21	15.79	22.34	77.66
Marginal farmers	14	24	33	5	5	32
%age	14.74	25.26	34.74	5.26	5.32	34.04
Small farmers	22	18	34	6	11	29
%age	23.16	18.95	35.79	6.32	11.70	30.85
Semi-medium farmers	12	4	13	3	5	11
%age	12.63	4.21	13.68	3.16	5.32	11.70
Medium farmers	0	1	0	1	0	1
%age	0.00	1.05	0.00	1.05	0.00	1.06

Source Primary Survey

Table 5.25 Distribution of farmers for purchase of PGPs by season, crop, and category

Season and crop	*kharif* Paddy		*rabi* Wheat		*zaid* Moong	
Distt and category	PGPs bought					
	Purchased	Not purchased	Purchased	Not purchased	Purchased	Not purchased
Muzaffarpur	0	51	5	46	0	50
%age	0	100	9.80	90.20	0	100
Dehaat buyer	0	30	5	25	0	29
%age	0	58.82	9.80	49.02	0	58
Non-Dehaat buyer	0	21	0	21	0	21
%age	0	41.18	0	41.18	0	42
Vaishali	6	38	8	36	4	40
%age	13.64	86.36	18.18	81.82	9.09	90.91
Dehaat buyer	6	20	8	18	4	22
%age	13.64	45.45	18.18	40.91	9.09	50
Non-Dehaat buyer	0	18	0	18	0	18
%age	0	40.91	0	40.91	0	40.91
All	6	89	13	82	4	90
%age	6.32	93.68	13.68	86.32	4.26	95.74
Dehaat buyer	6	50	13	43	4	51
%age	6.32	52.63	13.68	45.26	4.26	54.26
Non-Dehaat buyer	0	39	0	39	0	39
%age	0	41.05	0	41.05	0	41.49

Source Primary Survey

semi-medium farmers across both the districts. Only 10% of the Dehaat farmers (combined) faced a shortage of agro-inputs. However, this figure was double in case of Vaishali (19%), and most of farmers facing this shortage were marginal farmers, and the reason they mentioned was non-availability of specific variety of input.

A total of 82% of the non-Dehaat farmers knew about Dehaat and of those who knew, 46% visited the Dehaat outlets (Table 5.34). However, this prevalence was higher among non-Dehaat farmers in Vaishali. Among those who knew about Dehaat, the most frequent were marginal farmers followed by small and medium holders in both the districts. However, of those who visited the Dehaat, small-holders were more prominent than marginal and semi-medium holders across both districts (Table 5.35). Of those who visited, about one-third farmers found the Dehaat products as spurious, and this observation was higher among Vaishali farmers than Muzaffarpur ones. About 10–16% farmers across both the districts could not find the products they visited for (Table 5.36). About 88% farmers were aware of company behind Dehaat; however, the level of this awareness was a bit

Table 5.26 Distribution of farmers for purchase of chemical pesticides by season, crop, and category

Season and crop	*kharif* Paddy		*rabi* Wheat		*zaid Moong*	
Distt and category	Pesticide bought					
	Purchased	Not purchased	Purchased	Not purchased	Purchased	Not purchased
Muzaffarpur	34	17	41	10	8	42
%age	66.67	33.33	80.39	19.61	16	84
Dehaat buyer	20	10	22	8	4	25
%age	39.22	19.61	43.14	15.69	8	50
Non-Dehaat buyer	14	7	19	2	4	17
%age	27.45	13.73	37.25	3.92	8	34
Vaishali	21	23	33	11	10	34
%age	47.73	52.27	75	25	22.73	77.27
Dehaat buyer	11	15	17	9	7	19
%age	25	34.09	38.64	20.45	15.91	43.18
Non-Dehaat buyer	10	8	16	2	3	15
%age	22.73	18.18	36.36	4.55	6.82	34.09
All	55	40	74	21	18	76
%age	57.89	42.11	77.89	22.11	19.15	80.85
Dehaat buyer	31	25	39	17	11	44
%age	32.63	26.32	41.05	17.89	11.70	46.81
Non-Dehaat buyer	24	15	35	4	7	32
%age	25.26	15.79	36.84	4.21	7.45	34.04

Source Primary Survey

higher in Vaishali than in Muzaffarpur (Table 5.37). Each farmer was visited at least three times in a crop season by Dehaat staff (Table 5.38).

About 43% of the farmers had their soil tested (Table 5.37). Relatively, Dehaat farmers were found to be more inclined towards soil testing across both the districts. About 32% farmers in Muzaffarpur got their soils tested, whereas the corresponding figure for Vaishali was 57%. Dehaat, as a soil-testing agency, was more preferred destination in Vaishali than in Muzaffarpur. Of those who got their soils tested in Muzaffarpur, only 8% found it beneficial, whereas this figure was 18% in Vaishali. Probably, Dehaat soil-testing system was more credible than that of a government department. About 40% of the farmers had a membership of a Dehaat farmer group, and a large proportion of that was composed of marginal and small farmers (Table 5.38). More than three times of farmers in Vaishali (61%) had this membership when compared to Muzaffarpur (20%). However, in both the districts, semi-medium farmers were least interested in Dehaat farmer group

Table 5.27 Distribution of farmers for purchase of weedicide/herbicides by season, crop, and category

Season and crop	*kharif* Paddy		*rabi* Wheat		*zaid Moong*	
Distt and parameters	Weedicide/herbicide purchase					
	Purchased	Not purchased	Purchased	Not purchased	Purchased	Not purchased
Muzaffarpur	34	17	40	11	0	50
%age	66.67	33.33	78.43	21.57	0	100
Dehaat buyer	22	8	25	5	0	29
%age	43.14	15.69	49.02	9.80	0	58
Non-Dehaat buyer	12	9	15	6	0	21
%age	23.53	17.65	29.41	11.76	0	42
Vaishali	30	14	32	12	4	40
%age	68.18	31.82	72.73	27.27	9.09	90.91
Dehaat buyer	21	5	16	10	4	22
%age	47.73	11.36	36.36	22.73	9.09	50
Non-Dehaat buyer	9	9	16	2	0	18
%age	20.45	20.45	36.36	4.55	0	40.91
All	64	31	72	23	4	90
%age	67.37	32.63	75.79	24.21	4.26	95.74
Dehaat buyer	43	13	41	15	4	51
%age	45.26	13.68	43.16	15.79	4.26	54.26
Non-Dehaat buyer	21	18	31	8	0	39
%age	22.11	18.95	32.63	8.42	0	41.49

Source Primary Survey

membership. More of marginal farmers in Muzaffarpur were member of this group whereas in Vaishali, small farmers had a higher membership rate.

Very few farmers (9%) reported that they could cut the cost of cultivation through the intervention of Dehaat extension (Table 5.39). The instances were a bit more common in Muzaffarpur than in Vaishali. However, the landholding size had no significant effect on it.

Of those, who reported reduction of cost of cultivation in Muzaffarpur, all farmers cited "proper utilisation of resources" as a reason whereas, as a compete contradiction, everyone in Vaishali attributed it to use of new techniques (Table 5.40). Again, size of landholding did not play a major role in reducing the costs.

More than 92% farmers reported an increase in yields (Table 5.41) though this number was a bit lower in Muzaffarpur (87%) when compared to Vaishali where all farmers noticed an increase. In most cases, this increase was up to 15%, and those

Table 5.28 Distribution of farmer for purchase of fungicides by season, crop, and category

Season and crop	*kharif* Paddy		*rabi* Wheat		*zaid* Moong	
Distt, farmer category, and parameter	Fungicide purchases					
	Purchased	Not purchased	Purchased	Not purchased	Purchased	Not purchased
Muzaffarpur	6	45	20	31	5	45
%age	11.76	88.24	39.22	60.78	10	90
Dehaat buyer	4	26	14	16	4	25
%age	7.84	50.98	27.45	31.37	8	50
Non-Dehaat buyer	2	19	6	15	1	20
%age	3.92	37.25	11.76	29.41	2	40
Vaishali	10	34	17	27	15	29
%age	22.73	77.27	38.64	61.36	34.09	65.91
Dehaat buyer	10	16	14	12	15	11
%age	22.73	36.36	31.82	27.27	34.09	25
Non-Dehaat buyer	0	18	3	15	0	18
%age	0	40.91	6.82	34.09	0	40.91
All	16	79	37	58	20	74
%age	16.84	83.16	38.95	61.05	21.28	78.72
Dehaat buyer	14	42	28	28	19	36
%age	14.74	44.21	29.47	29.47	20.21	38.30
Non-Dehaat buyer	2	37	9	30	1	38
%age	2.11	38.95	9.47	31.58	1.06	40.43

Source Primary Survey

who reported an increase in yields between 15 and 30% were located in Vaishali only. The prevalence of this phenomenon was more common among marginal and smallholders compared to semi-medium and medium farmers.

About one-fifth of the farmers in both the districts confirmed that Dehaat could help them in crop selection, and this help worked more in case of kharif crop selection (Table 5.42). Smallholders (9%) could benefit more from this advice than marginal and semi-medium farmers (5%) though the level of dissemination varied across districts as marginal and smallholders had benefited equally in Vaishali. During both the seasons and across both the districts, more farmers took this help in the last season than this season.

About one-third of the farmers attended training by F&F, and it was more about kharif crops (Table 5.43). Small farmers were the largest group to get the training followed by semi-medium and marginal farmers. 26% of farmers, who attended the training, reported that it was on new crop varieties whereas the other 12% found it on new cropping techniques. The cases of getting such training were higher in Vaishali (50%) than in Muzaffarpur (27%). In Muzaffarpur, more of marginal and smallholders got that training, whereas in Vaishali, it was more prevalent among small and medium holders. About 42% of the farmers (Table 5.44) received

Table 5.29 Distribution of farmers for purchase of bio-pesticides by season, crop, and category

Season and crop	*kharif* Paddy		*rabi* Wheat		zaid *Moong*	
Distt and category	Biopes bought					
	Purchased	Not purchased	Purchased	Not purchased	Purchased	Not purchased
Muzaffarpur	2	49	4	47	0	50
%age	3.92	96.08	7.84	92.16	0	100
Dehaat buyer	2	28	4	26	0	29
%age	3.92	54.90	7.84	50.98	0	58
Non-Dehaat buyer	0	21	0	21	0	21
%age	0	41.18	0	41.18	0	42
Vaishali	8	36	10	34	8	36
%age	18.18	81.82	22.73	77.27	18.18	81.82
Dehaat buyer	8	18	10	16	8	18
%age	18.18	40.91	22.73	36.36	18.18	40.91
Non-Dehaat buyer	0	18	0	18	0	18
%age	0	40.91	0	40.91	0	40.91
All	10	85	14	81	8	86
%age	10.53	89.47	14.74	85.26	8.51	91.49
Dehaat buyer	10	46	14	42	8	47
%age	10.53	48.42	14.74	44.21	8.51	50
Non-Dehaat buyer	0	39	0	39	0	39
%age	0	41.05	0	41.05	0	41.49

Source Primary Survey

marketing/sales support from Dehaat with smallholders being the largest group followed by marginal and semi-medium (who are equal in numbers). In both the districts, smallholders formed the largest group enjoying that support, however, in Muzaffarpur, they were followed by marginal farmers and in Vaishali, by semi-medium ones.

Across both the districts, seeds found to be the primary reason among farmers to be associated with Dehaat (Table 5.45). For more than 60% of the farmers in both the districts, seeds remained the prime attraction. However, more of semi-medium farmers in Vaishali than in Muzaffarpur were attracted towards Dehaat due to seeds. Better seeds and bio-inputs, and better seeds and new information were the second and third most sought for services.

Table 5.30 Distribution of farmers by terms of purchase and category

District, type of buyer, and %age	Terms of purchase	
	Cash	Both cash and credit
Muzaffarpur	24	27
%age	47.06	52.94
Dehaat buyer	12	18
%age	23.53	35.29
Non-Dehaat buyer	12	9
%age	23.53	17.65
Vaishali	18	26
%age	40.91	59.09
Dehaat buyer	10	16
%age	22.73	36.36
Non-Dehaat buyer	8	10
%age	18.18	22.73
All	42	53
%age	44.21	55.79
Dehaat buyer	22	34
%age	23.16	35.79
Non-Dehaat buyer	20	19
%age	21.05	20

Source Primary Survey

5.7 Summary

That agrobusiness sector including farm production services is a relevant sector for franchising, that too business format franchising as it (agriculture) meets the necessary and sufficient conditions for application of franchising strategy is now beyond doubt as there have been many experiments and some with success as seen in the above discussion on many models in India and elsewhere. The necessary conditions for relevance of franchising in agrobusiness include: limited growth potential of an individual franchisee due to technological limits, availability of large number of potential franchisees to choose from the more suitable ones, existence of some feasible managerial and administrative function for franchising out for economies of scale and high switching cost, possibility of decentralised decision-making for leveraging its benefit compared with a vertically integrated system, credit worthiness of franchisor in the presence of lack of it among franchisees, and irrelevance of idiosyncratic investments. On the other hand, additional or sufficient conditions include: possibility of multiplying learning effects and creation of competitive advantage thru transfer of management skills and technology transfer, pre-selecting the most talented franchisees to achieve dynamic competition, access to credit markets for franchisor, and use of franchising as a

Table 5.31 Distribution of Dehaat buyers by terms of purchase and category

Distt, category, and %age	Terms of purchase	
	Cash	Both cash and credit
Muzaffarpur	12	18
%age	40	60
Marginal farmers	6	6
%age	20	20
Small farmers	3	9
%age	10	30
Semi-medium farmers	2	3
%age	6.67	10
Medium farmers	1	0
%age	3.33	0
Vaishali	10	16
%age	38.46	61.54
Marginal farmers	4	5
%age	15.38	19.23
Small farmers	5	6
%age	19.23	23.08
Semi-medium farmers	1	5
%age	3.85	19.23
Medium farmers	0	0
%age	0	0
All	22	34
%age	39.29	60.71
Marginal farmers	10	11
%age	17.86	19.64
Small farmers	8	15
%age	14.29	26.79
Semi-medium farmers	3	8
%age	5.36	14.29
Medium farmers	1	0
%age	1.79	0

Source Primary Survey

countervailing power to oligopolistic market power of the downstream players which are also met in the agrobusiness sector.

As against COCO model, franchising offers low investment risk for franchisee, low incentive for free riding for both, low firm-specific assets investment, higher level of repeat business and for the franchisee, it offers capital for expansion, and better management by franchisee than employees. Green Agrevolution Pvt. Ltd. (GAPL) as an agrobusiness start-up to facilitate farmers with better inputs and extension and markets in Bihar in India used franchising model under which it ran

Table 5.32 Distribution of farmers by category for shortage of agro-input at Dehaat

District, category, and %age	Faced any shortage (seeds)	Not faced any shortage	Reason	Specific variety not available
			seasonal shortage (seeds)	
Muzaffarpur	1	29	1	0
%age	3.33	96.67	100	0
Vaishali	5	21	3	2
%age	19.23	80.77	60	40
All	6	50	4	2
%age	10.71	89.29	66.67	33.33

Source Primary Survey

11 outlets/centres called Dehaat across four districts which cater to a total of 4000 farmer members (who pay Rs. 200 annually each) with each in a 10–12 km radius with services like soil sample analysis, crop selection, and technical support during the season and marketing of produce. All 11 Dehaat centres in 2013–14 were franchisees with GAPL. Each franchisee ran only one Dehaat or outlet. Most of the Dehaat centres were operated from the franchisee's own premises to cut the cost. A Dehaat centre covered an area of 5 km around it for its operations. Within this radius normally, 15–20 villages were covered. A basic criterion for every Dehaat was to cover up to 500 farmers around it, but the area and number of villages may vary according to the density of population. The prices were fixed by the head office for all Dehaats. Farmers demanded quality products, and those were supplied accordingly though F&F also promoted better quality products proactively. Each Dehaat was visited weekly by coordinator who also participated in farmers meet and visited farmers when there was a problem. There was a product exchange and movement across Dehaats when there was shortage of some of them. The promotion was carried out by Dehaat operator and also by word of mouth by farmers who were already members of the Dehaat.

GAPL went in for franchisee model as against COCO model as after two years of operations, it found that it could not reach all farmers on its own. Even though its Dehaats were lower cost, it believed that outsiders can not do good business in rural areas. Local people trust only locals and employee mentality would not work in such situations especially if it had to manage lower cost operations and still make impact and be viable. It earned less but also had less trouble due to franchisees. Scalability was an issue but training Dehaat operators and sharing profits with them was desirable. It also bought back non-chemical produce like water lemon from farmers and sold in local market. GAPL paid a small premium for non-chemical produce which was bought without any contract with growers. It also promoted and bought a new paddy variety with buyback arrangement. It supplied grain produce to processors like Godrej for feed (maize) and to some exporters. The prices paid to farmers were *mandi* price based. Farmers wanted more of input services than output services from the agency. It sold only on cash to farmers though there was a need

Table 5.33 Distribution of Dehaat buyers by category for shortage of agro-input at Dehaat

District and farmer category	Shortage and type			
	Faced any shortage of agro-input (seeds)	Not faced any shortage of agro-input	Reason	Specific variety not available
			seasonal shortage (seeds)	
Muzaffarpur	1	29	1	0
%age	3.33	96.67	100	0
Marginal farmers	0	12	0	0
%age	0	40	0	0
Small farmers	0	12	0	0
%age	0	40	0	0
Semi-medium farmers	1	4	1	0
%age	3.33	13.33	100	0
Medium farmers	0	1	0	0
%age	0	3.33	0	0
Vaishali	5	21	3	2
%age	19.23	80.77	60	40
Marginal farmers	3	6	1	2
%age	11.54	23.08	20	40
Small farmers	1	10	1	0
%age	3.85	38.46	20	0
Semi-medium farmers	1	5	1	0
%age	3.85	19.23	20	0
Medium farmers	0	0	0	0
%age	0	0	0	0
All	6	50	4	2
%age	10.71	89.29	66.67	33.33
Marginal farmers	3	18	1	2
%age	5.36	32.14	16.67	33.33
Small farmers	1	22	1	0
%age	1.79	39.29	16.67	0
Semi-medium farmers	2	9	2	0
%age	3.57	16.07	33.33	0
Medium farmers	0	1	0	0
%age	0	1.79	0	0

Source Primary Survey

Table 5.34 Distribution of Non-Dehaat farmers by awareness about Dehaat

Category and district	Awareness, visit, and reasons					
	Aware		Visited		Reason for not buying from Dehaat	
Response	Yes	No	Yes	No	Spurious products	Products not available timely
Muzaffarpur	15	6	8	7	6	2
%age	71.43	28.57	38.10	33.33	28.57	9.52
Marginal farmers	6	3	2	4	2	0
%age	28.57	14.29	9.52	19.05	9.52	0
Small farmers	5	2	4	1	2	2
%age	23.81	9.52	19.05	4.76	9.52	9.52
Semi-medium farmers	4	1	2	2	2	0
%age	19.05	4.76	9.52	9.52	9.52	0
Vaishali	17	1	10	7	7	3
%age	94.44	5.56	55.56	38.89	38.89	16.67
Marginal farmers	8	0	3	5	2	1
%age	44.44	0	16.67	27.78	11.11	5.56
Small farmers	7	1	5	2	3	2
%age	38.89	5.56	27.78	11.11	16.67	11.11
Semi-medium farmers	2	0	2	0	2	0
%age	11.11	0	11.11	0	11.11	0
All	32	7	18	14	13	5
%age	82.05	17.95	46.15	35.90	33.33	12.82
Marginal farmers	14	3	5	9	4	1
%age	35.90	7.69	12.82	23.08	10.26	2.56
Small farmers	12	3	9	3	5	4
%age	30.77	7.69	23.08	7.69	12.82	10.26
Semi-medium farmers	6	1	4	2	4	0
%age	15.38	2.56	10.26	5.13	10.26	0

Source Primary Survey

for financial linkage as farmers were not able to buy on cash from Dehaat. It had Nectar brand being used to sell honey and *makhana* (fox nut).

It recognised that the variety of inputs needs to be increased for scale-up and higher market share. Its focus is on service for every need of a producer and based Dehaat revenue on input sales as that was more assured market. Cattle feed was an important input as every farmer had some animals. It has been able to leverage govt. subsidy for farmer training through ATMA and has received 30% subsidy on cold chains facility, besides crate subsidy for vegetable farmers from NHM under vegetable initiative. It is of the view that it needs to attract more corporates for

Table 5.35 Distribution of Dehaat buyers by category for awareness about company behind Dehaat

Dist, farmer category, and %age	Aware	Not aware
Muzaffarpur	25	5
%age	83.33	16.67
Marginal farmers	9	3
%age	30	10
Small farmers	12	0
%age	40	0
Semi-medium farmers	3	2
%age	10	6.67
Medium farmers	1	0
%age	3.33	0
Vaishali	24	2
%age	92.31	7.69
Marginal farmers	7	2
%age	26.92	7.69
Small farmers	11	0
%age	42.31	0
Semi-medium farmers	6	0
%age	23.08	0
Medium farmers	0	0
%age	0	0
All	49	7
%age	87.50	12.50
Marginal farmers	16	5
%age	28.57	8.93
Small farmers	23	0
%age	41.07	0
Semi-medium farmers	9	2
%age	16.07	3.57
Medium farmers	1	0
%age	1.79	0

Source Primary Survey

Table 5.36 Distribution of farmers by average no. of visits by Dehaat staff in a crop season

District	Average no. of visits by K3 staff	Total no. of farmers
Muzaffarpur	3.03	30
Vaishali	3.73	26
All	3.36	56

Source Primary Survey

Table 5.37 Distribution of farmers by category on responses on soil testing

District and buyer category	Yes	No	By Dehaat	Benefitted	By Govt. Dept	Benefitted	Not benefitted
Muzaffarpur	16	35	4	4	12	4	8
%age	31.37	68.63	7.84	7.84	23.53	7.84	15.69
Dehaat buyer	11	19	4	4	7	2	5
%age	21.57	37.25	7.84	7.84	13.73	3.92	9.80
Non-Dehaat buyer	5	16	0	0	5	2	3
%age	9.80	31.37	0.00	0.00	9.80	3.92	5.88
Vaishali	25	19	15	15	10	8	2
%age	56.82	43.18	34.09	34.09	22.73	18.18	4.55
Dehaat buyer	20	6	15	15	5	3	2
%age	45.45	13.64	34.09	34.09	11.36	6.82	4.55
Non-Dehaat buyer	5	13	0	0	5	5	0
%age	11.36	29.55	0.00	0.00	11.36	11.36	0.00
Overall	41	54	19	19	22	12	10
%age	43.16	56.84	20.00	20.00	23.16	12.63	10.53
Dehaat buyer	31	25	19	19	12	5	7
%age	32.63	26.32	20.00	20.00	12.63	5.26	7.37
Non-Dehaat buyer	10	29	0	0	10	7	3
%age	10.53	30.53	0.00	0.00	10.53	7.37	3.16

Source Primary Survey

better viability. Small farmers, cropping pattern, and low market potential for high-value crops must be reasons for corporates not being interested in this area or state.

Each Dehaat covered many villages like Vaishali caters to 93 villages though many of these were local settlements, not revenue villages. Each village had 15–25 Dehaat farmers on an average but some villages had only 5–6 farmers each. But, some villages had many dozen Dehaat farmers each. There were some minimum conditions to become a franchisee like integrity and commitment besides capability to run it. Therefore, there was age specification for a franchisee, educational qualification (10th or 12th pass) with five-year vocational experience, non-political but good social reputation besides ability to deal with people, and some experience of running an enterprise or working with a rural business company for at least one year. There should not be another Dehaat in 10 km^2 area near the Dehaat. The agreement seeks that franchisee would provide space for setting up the Dehaat and if hired pay rent for it. The franchisee is to promote Dehaat among farmers and make them members, will reach farmer need for various services like input supply, extension, and sale of produce to the company office bearers and also monitor the crops grown by farmers from time to time. He was also to organise farmers into farmer clubs or SHGs of 10–15 each and hold their meetings weekly or fortnightly and help solve their farming related problems or approach company for the same.

Table 5.38 Distribution of farmers by category for membership of Dehaat farmer group

District and farmer category	Membership of Dehaat group		
	Yes	No	Average no of meetings/year
Muzaffarpur	6	24	12
%age	20	80	
Marginal farmers	3	9	12
%age	10	30	
Small farmers	2	10	12
%age	6.67	33.33	
Semi-medium farmers	1	4	12
%age	3.33	13.33	
Medium farmers	0	1	0
%age	0.00	3.33	
Vaishali	16	10	12
%age	61.54	38.46	
Marginal farmers	4	5	12
%age	15.38	19.23	
Small farmers	8	3	12
%age	30.77	11.54	
Semi-medium farmers	4	2	12
%age	15.38	7.69	
Medium farmers	0	0	0
%age	0.00	0.00	
All	22	34	12
%age	39.29	60.71	
Marginal farmers	7	14	12
%age	12.50	25.00	
Small farmers	10	13	12
%age	17.86	23.21	
Semi-medium farmers	5	6	12
%age	8.93	10.71	
Medium farmers	0	1	12
%age	0.00	1.79	

Source Primary Survey

Most of the Dehaat franchisees were set up in 2013 or 2014 with only one being from 2011. They were fairly educated with graduate or postgraduation in majority cases, and all had attended one-week Dehaat training to begin with. They reported working from 8 h to as many as 14 h for their business. All of them were landowners and operators and had tube well owned in most cases except one. Only two had tractors. Though they grew predominantly wheat and paddy, some of them did grow new and high-value crops like green gram, maize, potato, and other vegetables. Depending on the location and the year of start, the turnover varied

Table 5.39 Distribution of Dehaat farmers by decrease in cost of production due to Dehaat extension

District, category, and %age	Cost of production decline and magnitude			
	Yes	No	Decreased by 0–15%	Decreased by 15–30%
Muzaffarpur	1	29	1	0
%age	3.33	96.67		
Marginal farmers	1	11	1	0
%age	3.33	36.67		
Small farmers	0	12	0	0
%age	0.00	40.00		
Semi-medium farmers	0	5	0	0
%age	0.00	16.67		
Medium farmers	0	1	0	0
%age	0.00	3.33		
Vaishali	4	22	2	2
%age	15.38	84.62		
Marginal farmers	1	8	0	1
%age	3.85	30.77		
Small farmers	2	9	1	1
%age	7.69	34.62		
Semi-medium farmers	1	5	1	0
%age	3.85	19.23		
Medium farmers	0	0	0	0
%age	0.00	0.00		
All	5	51	3	2
%age	8.93	91.07		
Marginal farmers	2	19	1	1
%age	3.57	33.93		
Small farmers	2	21	1	1
%age	3.57	37.50		
Semi-medium farmers	1	10	1	0
%age	1.79	17.86		
Medium farmers	0	1	0	0
%age	0.00	1.79		

Source Primary Survey

from a low of less than Rs. two lakh to as much as Rs. 30 lakh per annum, and this was directly proportionate to the number of villages and farmers catered to by the franchisees and those buying inputs. Further, all of them had purchased output and had bought 1–3 crops each either directly purchasing or under a contract farming arrangement for the franchisor who in turn sold it to the ultimate buyer. All provided advice on use of fertilisers/crop protection/agro-machinery, field demo/trails of farm inputs, information about innovative/improved methods of agricultural

Table 5.40 Distribution of Dehaat farmers by category for reduction in cost of production and reasons thereof

District and category	Decline in cost of production and reasons			
	Yes	No	Proper utilisation of resources	New techniques
Muzaffarpur	1	29	1	0
%age	3.33	96.67		
Marginal farmers	1	11	1	0
%age	3.33	36.67		
Small farmers	0	12	0	0
%age	0.00	40.00		
Semi-medium farmers	0	5	0	0
%age	0.00	16.67		
Medium farmers	0	1	0	0
%age	0.00	3.33		
Vaishali	4	22	0	4
%age	15.38	84.62		
Marginal farmers	1	8	0	1
%age	3.85	30.77		
Small farmers	2	9	0	2
% age	7.69	34.62		
Semi-medium farmers	1	5	0	1
%age	3.85	19.23		
Medium farmers	0	0	0	0
%age	0.00	0.00		
Overall	5	51	1	4
%age	8.93	91.07		
Marginal farmers	2	19	1	1
%age	3.57	33.93		
Small farmers	2	21	0	2
%age	3.57	37.50		
Semi-medium farmers	1	10	0	1
%age	1.79	17.86		
Medium farmers	0	1	0	0
%age	0.00	1.79		

Source Primary Survey

practices, information about government schemes (subsidies), technology, information about output price and marketing/sales support for output, and only one had taken farmers for exhibition visit/agricultural fair.

The farmers in Bihar are generally smallholders by and large with 92% operating less than 2 hac. But, Dehaat farmers in general were larger than their non-Dehaat counterparts both in owned and operated landholdings. Whereas overall owned land on an average was 3.33 acres, it was 3.71 acres for Dehaat buyers and 2.78 acres in

Table 5.41 Distribution of Dehaat farmers by category for response on increase in yield

District, category, and %age	Increase in yield and magnitude			
	Yes	No	Increased by 0–15%	Increased by 15–30%
Muzaffarpur	26	4	26	0
%age	86.67	13.33		
Marginal farmers	11	1	11	0
%age	36.67	3.33		
Small farmers	11	1	11	0
%age	36.67	3.33		
Semi-medium farmers	4	1	4	0
%age	13.33	3.33		
Medium farmers	1	0	1	0
%age	3.33	0.00		
Vaishali	26	0	22	4
%age	100.00	0.00		
Marginal farmers	9	0	9	0
%age	34.62	0.00		
Small farmers	11	0	9	2
%age	42.31	0.00		
Semi-medium farmers	6	0	4	2
%age	23.08	0.00		
Medium farmers	0	0	0	0
%age	0.00	0.00		
All	52	4	48	4
%age	92.86	7.14		
Marginal farmers	20	1	20	0
%age	35.71	1.79		
Small farmers	22	1	20	2
%age	39.29	1.79		
Semi-medium farmers	10	1	8	2
%age	17.86	1.79		
Medium farmers	1	0	1	0
%age	1.79	0.00		

Source Primary Survey

case of non-Dehaat farmers. Further across districts, it was 3.48 acres for Dehaat versus 2.63 acres for non-Dehaat in Muzaffarpur and in Vaishali, and it was 3.98 acres versus 2.96 acres respectively. Operated holdings came out to be 3.63 acres on an average but 3.89 and 3.27 acres for Dehaat and non-Dehaat categories respectably. Muzaffarpur had even larger departure from average of 3.62 acres with Dehaat going up to 3.91 acres and non-Dehaat 3.2 acres with that in Vaishali being 3.87 and 3.35 acres, respectively, with overall average size being 3.65 acres. In general, Dehaat farmers cultivated more area under high-value crops

Table 5.42 Distribution of Dehaat buyers by category for their perception on help by Dehaat in crop selection

Distt and category	Perception on crop selection help by season													
	Yes	No	rabi crop grown	Average area grown (in acre)	This season	Average area grown (in acre)	Last season	Average area grown (in acre)	kharif crop grown	Average area grown (in acre)	This season	Average area grown (in acre)	Last season	Average area grown (in acre)
Muzaffarpur	6	24	1	2	0	0	1	2	5	1.64	2	1.75	3	1.56
%age	20	80	3.33		0		3.33		16.67		6.67		10	
Marginal farmers	1	11	0	0	0	0	0	0	1	1.5	0	0	1	1.5
%age	3.33	36.67	0		0		0		3.33		0		3.33	
Small farmers	3	9	1	2	0	0	1	2	2	1.75	2	1.75	0	0
%age	10	30	3.33		0		3.33		6.67		6.67		0	
Semi-medium farmers	2	3	0	0	0	0	0	0	2	1.6	0	0	2	1.6
%age	6.67	10	0		0		0		6.67		0		6.67	
Medium farmers	0	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0
%age	0	3.33	0		0		0		0		0		0	
Vaishali	5	21	2	1	1	0.5	1	1.5	3	0.83	0	0	3	0.83
%age	19.23	80.77	7.69		3.84		3.85		11.54		0		11.54	
Marginal farmers	2	7	1	0.5	1	0.5	0	0	1	1	0	0	1	1
%age	7.69	26.92	3.85		3.84		0		3.85		0		3.85	
Small farmers	2	9	1	1.5	0	0	1	1.5	1	1	0	0	1	1
%age	7.69	34.62	3.85		0		3.85		3.85		0		3.85	
Semi-medium farmers	1	5	0	0	0	0	0	0	1	0.5	0	0	1	0.5
%age	3.85	19.23	0		0		0		3.85		0		3.85	
Medium farmers	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0
%age	0	0	0		0		0		0		0		0	
All	11	45	3	1	1		2		8		2		6	

(continued)

Table 5.42 (continued)

Distt and category	Perception on crop selection help by season													
	Yes	No	rabi crop grown	Average area grown (in acre)	This season	Average area grown (in acre)	Last season	Average area grown (in acre)	kharif crop grown	Average area grown (in acre)	This season	Average area grown (in acre)	Last season	Average area grown (in acre)
%age	19.64	80.36	5.36		1.78		3.57		14.29		3.57		10.71	
Marginal farmers	3	18	1	0.5	1	0.5	0	0	2	1.25	0		2	1.25
%age	5.36	32.14	1.79		1.78		0		3.57		0		3.57	
Small farmers	5	18	2	1.75	0	0	2	1.75	3	1.5	2	1.75	1	1
%age	8.93	32.14	3.57		0		3.57		5.36		3.57		1.79	
Semi-medium farmers	3	8	0	0	0	0	0	0	3	1.23	0	0	3	1.23
%age	5.36	14.29	0		0		0		5.36		0		5.36	
Medium farmers	0	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0
%age	0	1.79	0		0		0		0		0		0	

Source Primary Survey

Table 5.43 Distribution of Dehaat farmers by category, and crop and location and purpose of training provided by F&F

Distt and category	Perception of training by season and purpose									
	Yes	No	*kharif* crops	*rabi* crops	*zaid* crops	*kharif, rabi and zaid* crops	Location village	Location Dehaat centre	Purpose: new variety	Purpose: new cropping technique
Muzaffarpur	8	22	5	0	1	2	3	5	6	3
%age	26.67	73.33	16.67	0.00	3.33	6.67	10.00	16.67	20.00	10.00
Marginal farmers	3	9	3	0	0	0	0	3	3	0
%age	10.00	30.00	10.00	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00	10.00	10.00	0.00
Small farmers	3	9	1	0	1	1	3	0	0	3
%age	10.00	30.00	3.33	0.00	3.33	3.33	10.00	0.00	0.00	10.00
Semi-medium farmers	2	3	1	0	0	1	0	2	0	2
%age	6.67	10.00	3.33	0.00	0.00	3.33	0.00	6.67	0.00	6.67
Medium farmers	0	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0
%age	0.00	3.33	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00
Vaishali	13	13	6	4	3	0	2	11	9	4
%age	50.00	50.00	23.08	15.38	11.54	0.00	7.69	42.31	34.62	15.38
Marginal farmers	2	7	1	1	0	0	0	2	1	1
%age	7.69	26.92	3.85	3.85	0.00	0.00	0.00	7.69	3.85	3.85
Small farmers	7	4	5	1	1	0	2	5	6	1
%age	26.92	15.38	19.23	3.85	3.85	0.00	7.69	19.23	23.08	3.85
Semi-medium farmers	4	2	0	2	2	0	0	4	2	2

(continued)

Table 5.43 (continued)

Distt and category	Perception of training by season and purpose									
	Yes	No	*kharif* crops	*rabi* crops	*zaid* crops	*kharif, rabi and zaid* crops	Location village	Location Dehaat centre	Purpose: new variety	Purpose: new cropping technique
%age	15.38	7.69	0.00	7.69	7.69	0.00	0.00	15.38	7.69	7.69
Medium farmers	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0
%age	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00
All	21	35	11	4	4	2	5	16	15	7
%age	37.50	62.50	19.64	7.14	7.14	3.57	8.93	28.57	26.79	12.50
Marginal farmers	5	16	4	1	0	0	0	5	4	1
%age	8.93	28.57	7.14	1.79	0.00	0.00	0.00	8.93	7.14	1.79
Small farmers	10	13	6	1	2	1	5	5	6	4
%age	17.86	23.21	10.71	1.79	3.57	1.79	8.93	8.93	10.71	7.14
Semi-medium farmers	6	5	1	2	2	1	0	6	2	4
%age	10.71	8.93	1.79	3.57	3.57	1.79	0.00	10.71	3.57	7.14
Medium farmers	0	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0
%age	0.00	1.79	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00

Source Primary Survey

Table 5.44 Distribution of Dehaat farmers by category for marketing support provided

District/Category	Support provided	
	Yes	No
Muzaffarpur	13	17
%age	43.33	56.67
Marginal farmers	4	8
%Age	13.33	26.67
Small farmers	6	6
%age	20	20
Semi-medium farmers	2	3
%age	6.67	10
Medium farmers	1	0
%age	3.33	0
Vaishali	11	15
%age	42.31	57.69
Marginal farmers	2	7
%age	7.69	26.92
Small farmers	5	6
%age	19.23	23.08
Semi-medium farmers	4	2
%age	15.38	7.69
All	24	32
%age	42.86	57.14
Marginal farmers	6	15
%age	10.71	26.79
Small farmers	11	12
%age	19.64	21.43
Semi-medium farmers	6	5
%age	10.71	8.93
Medium farmers	1	0
% age	1.79	0

Source Primary Survey

like fruits, vegetables, potato, and maize than their non-Dehaat counterparts. The Dehaat farmers were generally more literate than their non-Dehaat counterparts, some being graduates and postgraduates. But, this was not true across categories of farmers in terms of landholding. Dehaat farmers had lower cropping intensity than the non-Dehaat counterparts across both districts. One reason for this could be the higher area under fruit crops which were perennial or annual crops. But, across both categories, marginal and small farmers had a higher cropping intensity than that of other categories. In wheat and paddy, all farmers had bought seeds from the market in both districts and across Dehaat and non-Dehaat categories. But, in case of *zaid moong*, only about 51% had purchased seeds, and it was more of the Dehaat

Table 5.45 Distribution of Dehaat farmers by net benefit of working with Dehaat

District/Category	Benefit type						
	Better seeds	New information	Marketing support	Better seeds and bio-inputs	Better seeds and new techniques	Better seeds and new information	Better seeds and marketing support
Muzaffarpur	20	1	1	3	2	1	2
%age	66.67	3.33	3.33	10	6.67	3.33	6.67
Marginal farmers	10	1	0	0	1	0	0
%age	33.33	3.33	0	0	3.33	0	0
Small farmers	8	0	1	1	1	0	1
%age	26.67	0	3.33	3.33	3.33	0	3.33
Semi-medium farmers	2	0	0	2	0	1	0
%age	6.67	0	0	6.67	0	3.33	0
Medium farmers	0	0	0	0	0	0	1
%age	0	0	0	0	0	0	3.33
Vaishali	16	1	0	5	0	4	0
%age	61.54	3.85	0	19.23	0	15.38	0
Marginal farmers	5	0	0	2	0	2	0
%age	19.23	0	0	7.69	0	7.69	0
Small farmers	6	1	0	3	0	1	0
%age	23.08	3.85	0	11.54	0	3.85	0
Semi-medium farmers	5	0	0	0	0	1	0
%age	19.23	0	0	0	0	3.85	0
All	36	2	1	8	2	5	2

(continued)

Table 5.45 (continued)

District/Category	Benefit type						
	Better seeds	New information	Marketing support	Better seeds and bio-inputs	Better seeds and new techniques	Better seeds and new information	Better seeds and marketing support
%age	64.29	3.57	1.79	14.29	3.57	8.93	3.57
Marginal farmers	15	1	0	2	1	2	0
%age	26.79	1.79	0	3.57	1.79	3.57	0
Small farmers	14	1	1	4	1	1	1
%age	25	1.79	1.79	7.14	1.79	1.79	1.79
Semi-medium farmers	7	0	0	2	0	2	0
%age	12.50	0	0	3.57	0	3.57	0
Medium farmers	0	0	0	0	0	0	1
%age	0	0	0	0	0	0	1.79

farmers who had bought. Across districts, it was more in Vaishali and that too, more of Dehaat buyers, almost all of whom had bought, whereas only a small percentage of the non-Dehaat (22%) had done so. Chemical fertilisers were also widely used by all Dehaat farmers and all but 8% of the non-Dehaat farmers across crop seasons. A somewhat higher proportion of Dehaat farmers reported buying bio-fertilisers than their non-Dehaat counterparts which went up to 8% in *rabi* season. PGPs were bought and used only by Dehaat farmers. Only 13 and 19% farmers bought bio-fertilisers for *kharif* and *rabi* seasons, respectively. In Muzaffarpur, farmers used bio-fertilisers more for rabi crops, whereas it was equal in Vaishali. Only 6% farmers used bio-fertilisers for *zaid* crops and most of them were found in Vaishali. Landholding had an effect on purchase of bio-fertilisers in Vaishali only. A higher number of Dehaat farmers bought chemical pesticides in all seasons across both the districts except in case of *zaid Moong* in Muzaffarpur where an equal number of Dehaat and non-Dehaat farmers were inclined towards the use of chemical pesticides. Almost similar trends were found in case of purchase of weedicides/herbicides. Of those farmers who used fungicides, more of them were Dehaat farmers; with no non-Dehaat farmer in Vaishali purchasing any fungicide. Similarly, only 10–15% of the farmers applied bio-pesticides in both the seasons across both districts. Interestingly, all non-Dehaat farmers for all crops across both the districts did not use bio-pesticides.

About 60% of Dehaat farmers bought using both cash and credit and most of them were marginal and small farmers. Only 10% of the farmers faced shortage of agro-inputs at Dehaat, and the major shortage was of seeds. However, the instances of shortage were relatively more in Vaishali than in Muzaffarpur. More than 80% of the Dehaat farmers in both the districts were aware of the company behind Dehaat. Of those who knew, 46% visited the Dehaat outlets. However, this prevalence was higher among non-Dehaat farmers in Vaishali. Among those who knew about Dehaat, the most frequent were marginal farmers followed by small and medium holders in both the districts. However, of those who visited the Dehaat, small-holders were more prominent than marginal and semi-medium holders across both districts and of those who visited; about one-third farmers found the Dehaat products as spurious and this observation was higher among Vaishali farmers than Muzaffarpur ones. About 10–16% farmers across both the districts could not find the products they visited for. About 43% of the farmers had their soil tested with the Dehaat farmers more inclined towards soil testing across both the districts.

About 40% of the farmers had a membership of a Dehaat farmer group and a large proportion of that was composed of marginal and small farmers. More than three times of those in Muzaffarpur (20%) had membership in Vaishali (61%). However, in both the districts, semi-medium farmers were the least interested in Dehaat farmer group membership. More of marginal farmers in Muzaffarpur were members of this group, whereas in Vaishali, small farmers had a higher membership rate.

Very few farmers (9%) reported that they could cut the cost of cultivation due to the Dehaat extension. But, 92% farmers reported an increase in yields. About one-fifth of the farmers in both the districts confirmed that Dehaat could help them

in crop selection, and this help worked more in case of *kharif* crop selection. About one-third of the farmers attended training by F&F, and it was more about *kharif* crops. Small farmers were the largest group to receive the training followed by semi-medium and marginal farmers. About 42% of the Dehaat farmers received marketing/sales support from Dehaat with smallholders being the largest group followed by marginal and semi-medium (in equal numbers). In both the districts, smallholders formed the largest group enjoying that support. For more than 60% of the farmers in both the districts, seeds remained the prime attraction.

The above summary of findings of franchise operations and their farmer-level impact shows that the franchise model is working but needs improvement for more effective farmer-level impacts especially on small farmer livelihoods. The extension contribution of Dehaat is noteworthy as extension is more by default than by design in mainstream agro-input marketing channels. On the other hand, in the context of abolition of APMC Act in the state, Dehaat is making an important contribution by facilitating a new and more direct market linkage for small farmers in new and high-value crops which need prompt handling.

Appendix

See Tables 5.46, 5.47, 5.48 and 5.49.

Table 5.46 Distribution of farmers by caste category

Caste category	OBC								Gen		SC	Total
District and type of buyer	Type of caste											
	Kushwaha	*Yadav*	*Chandrabanshi*	*Kurmi*	*Kumhaar*	*Teli*	*Lohar*	*Nai*	*Bhumihaar*	*Rajput*	*Chamaar*	
Muzaffarpur	14	7	1	4	3	0	0	2	6	12	2	**51**
%age	27.45	13.73	1.96	7.84	5.88	0	0	3.92	11.76	23.53	3.92	100
Dehaat buyer	10	3	0	1	1	0	0	1	4	8	2	30
%age	19.61	5.88	0	1.96	1.96	0	0	1.96	7.84	15.69	3.92	58.82
Non-Dehaat buyer	4	4	1	3	2	0	0	1	2	4	0	21
%age	7.84	7.84	1.96	5.88	3.92	0	0	1.96	3.92	7.84	0	41.18
Vaishali	7	8	0	3	1	2	1	3	9	10	0	**44**
%age	15.91	18.18	0	6.82	2.27	4.55	2.27	6.82	20.45	22.73	0	100
Dehaat buyer	5	7	0	0	1	0	1	0	9	3	0	26
%age	11.36	15.91	0	0	2.27	0	2.27	0	20.45	6.82	0	59.09
Non-Dehaat buyer	2	1	0	3	0	2	0	3	0	7	0	18
%age	4.55	2.27	0	6.82	0	4.55	0	6.82	0	15.91	0	40.91
All	21	15	1	7	4	2	1	5	15	22	2	**95**
%age	22.11	15.79	1.05	7.37	4.21	2.11	1.05	5.26	15.79	23.16	2.11	100
Dehaat buyer	15	10	0	1	2	0	1	1	13	11	2	56
%age	15.79	10.53	0	1.05	2.11	0	1.05	1.05	13.68	11.58	2.11	58.95
Non-Dehaat buyer	6	5	1	6	2	2	0	4	2	11	0	39
%age	6.32	5.26	1.05	6.32	2.11	2.11	0	4.21	2.11	11.58	0	41.05

Source Primary Survey

Table 5.47 Distribution of farmers by caste and land category

Caste category	OBC								Gen		SC	Total
District and type of farmer	Type of caste											
	Kushwaha	*Yadav*	*Chandrabanshi*	*Kurmi*	*Kumhaar*	*Teli*	*Lohar*	*Nai*	*Bhumiyar*	*Rajput*	*Chmaar*	
Muzaffarpur	14	7	1	4	3	0	0	2	6	12	2	**51**
%age	27.45	13.73	1.96	7.84	5.88	0	0	3.92	11.76	23.53	3.92	100
Marginal farmers	7	2	1	3	3	0	0	1	0	2	2	21
%age	13.73	3.92	1.96	5.88	5.88	0	0	1.96	0	3.92	3.92	41.18
Small farmers	4	3	0	1	0	0	0	1	3	9	0	21
%age	7.84	5.88	0	1.96	0	0	0	1.96	5.88	17.65	0	41.18
Semi-medium farmers	3	2	0	0	0	0	0	0	2	1	0	8
%age	5.88	3.92	0	0	0	0	0	0	3.92	1.96	0	15.69
Medium farmers	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	1	0	0	1
%age	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	1.96	0	0	1.96
Vaishali	7	8	0	3	1	2	1	3	9	10	0	**44**
%age	15.91	18.18	0	6.82	2.27	4.55	2.27	6.82	20.45	22.73	0	100
Marginal farmers	3	3	0	1	1	1	1	2	3	2	0	17
%age	6.82	6.82	0	2.27	2.27	2.27	2.27	4.55	6.82	4.55	0	38.64
Small farmers	3	3	0	2	0	1	0	1	5	4	0	19
%age	6.82	6.82	0	4.55	0	2.27	0	2.27	11.36	9.09	0	43.18
Semi-medium farmers	1	2	0	0	0	0	0	0	1	4	0	8
%age	2.27	4.55	0	0	0	0	0	0	2.27	9.09	0	18.18
All	21	15	1	7	4	2	1	5	15	22	2	**95**
%age	22.11	15.79	1.05	7.37	4.21	2.11	1.05	5.26	15.79	23.16	2.11	100
Marginal farmers	10	5	1	4	4	1	1	3	3	4	2	38
%age	10.53	5.26	1.05	4.21	4.21	1.05	1.05	3.16	3.16	4.21	2.11	40

(continued)

Table 5.47 (continued)

Caste category	OBC								Gen		SC	Total
District and type of farmer	Type of caste											
	Kushwaha	*Yadav*	*Chandrabanshi*	*Kurmi*	*Kumhaar*	*Teli*	*Lohar*	*Nai*	*Bhumiyar*	*Rajput*	*Chmaar*	
Small farmers	7	6	0	3	0	1	0	2	8	13	0	40
%age	7.37	6.32	0	3.16	0	1.05	0	2.11	8.42	13.68	0	42.11
Semi-medium farmers	4	4	0	0	0	0	0	0	3	5	0	16
%age	4.21	4.21	0	0	0	0	0	0	3.16	5.26	0	16.84
Medium farmers	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	1	0	0	1
%age	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	1.05	0	0	1.05

Source Primary Survey

Table 5.48 Farmer category and district-wise cropping intensity

District/Category	Gross area sown	Net operated area	Cropping intensity
Muzaffarpur	416.5	184.5	2.26
Marginal farmers	99	38.5	2.57
Small farmers	193.5	81.5	2.37
Semi-medium farmers	106	51.5	2.06
Medium farmers	18	13	1.38
Vaishali	377.25	160.75	2.35
Marginal farmers	80.25	30.75	2.61
Small farmers	176	75	2.35
Semi-medium farmers	121	55	2.20
Total	793.75	345.25	2.30
Marginal farmers	179.25	69.25	2.59
Small farmers	369.5	156.5	2.36
Semi-medium farmers	227	106.5	2.13
Medium farmers	18	13	1.38

Source Based on Primary Survey

Table 5.49 Farmer buyer category and district-wise cropping intensity

District and farmer buyer category	Gross area sown	Net operated area	Cropping intensity
Muzaffarpur	416.5	184.5	2.26
Dehaat	254.5	117.25	2.17
Non-Dehaat	162	67.25	2.41
Vaishali	377.25	160.75	2.35
Dehaat	230.5	100.5	2.29
Non-Dehaat	146.75	60.25	2.44
Total	793.75	345.25	2.30
Dehaat	485	217.75	2.23
Non-Dehaat	308.75	127.5	2.42

Source Based on Primary Survey

Chapter 6
Summary, Conclusions, and Policy Implications

6.1 Introduction and Approach

There are many types of innovation like technological, social, or product, process, marketing, and organisational, and institutional innovation is one of them. Institutions include both organisations and institutions and formal and informal "rules of the game". Institutions shape human interactions and, therefore, efficiency and productivity, and institutional innovations drive development. There could be path dependence in institutions versus innovations in institutions. Institutional innovations could be in land system, labour system, social systems, and organisation of activity–production and marketing, including market and policy reforms, and they could take place in a top-down or bottom-up manner. Institutional innovations entail a change of policies, standards, regulations, processes, agreements, models, ways of organising, institutional practices, or relationships with other organisations, so as to create a more dynamic environment that encourages improvements in the performance of an institution or system to make it more interactive and competitive (IICA 2014, p. 4).

Major concerns in institutional innovations include: they generally take place outside the formal system to begin with; there is very little policy support before they are proven; exclusion from and inclusion in institutional innovation which depends on type of crop, place, technology, market, and/or type and nature of organisation of activity; sustainability, and scale-up of innovations (Totin et al. 2012).

Agro-inputs encompass not only crop-related inputs like seed, fertiliser, and crop protection products but also seedlings, feeds, and machines which support crop and allied production. The availability, accessibility, quality, and price have been the major issues in this sector from the farmer perspective. There are issues of lack of availability of major consumable inputs in adequate quantity on time, reliable quality, or spurious products, especially in seed and crop protection products and feed. This dimension of agrobusiness hits the farm production subsector hard as

S. Singh, *Institutional Innovations in the Delivery of Farm Services in India*,
https://doi.org/10.1007/978-81-322-3753-2_6

poor input quality and economics compromise the entire agrobusiness sector, especially farmers and output users whose costs go up and benefit is reduced. But, it is important to recognise that in agrobusiness sector, the agro-input sector is the most crucial even to attend to concerns of food quality, food safety, and cost competitiveness. On the other hand, agro-inputs are crucial for small farmers in terms of yield enhancement, cost cutting, and better quality production for better price realisation.

In the recent past, there have been many experiments in the agro-input sector in terms of new distribution, and marketing channels and some players have attempted to deliver total solutions to farmers including farm and allied inputs. These new channels range from marketers' own outlets to supermarkets to franchised outlets besides traditional mainstream channel of selling through distributors and dealers/retailers. The major ones include: ITC Choupal Sagar, Khushali Krishi Kendras of Hydric, Champion Agro, and Mana Gromor of Coromondel Group. They also operate in/across different states of India. There are also agro-start-ups like Green Agrevolution and Zamindara Farmsolutions which also attempt same objectives for small farmers. Further, there is another parallel trend of custom rentals of farm machinery which started in Punjab in the late 2000s and has spread quickly across many villages supported by the state government to cut down the cost of cultivation for small farmers. Besides, there are many private initiatives in this space where it is being attempted as the business model and the only way to promote cost-effective mechanisation in smallholder-dominated context.

But, there have been no independent studies on the rationale, organisation, and performance of the new models in comparison with existing channels. The performance of these new channels especially needs to be assessed in terms of farmer relevance and benefit. Also, most of the documentation on these models is in the form of teaching cases and not research papers or documents.

In this context of changing institutional landscape of agro-input marketing and selling, the study:

1. Explored the distribution channels and business models of new (innovative) agro-input players in India.
2. Examined the smallholder inclusiveness of such channels and the nature and the level of effectiveness in helping the farmers access better inputs and services.
3. Identified major issues and challenges in delivery of input services across regions and types of farmers; and
4. Examined the possible policy and enabling provisions to promote cost- and quality-effective agro-input channels.

Given that these models and initiatives are state specific in many cases, a checklist of all major players in states like Punjab, UP, Bihar, and AP was prepared. For each type of player in each location, a sample survey of a few retail-level functionaries like franchises in agro-machinery rental in Punjab and F&F/GAPL franchises in Bihar was attempted. Further, a farmer-level survey of the farmers

being serviced by an outlet or retail agency in each case was undertaken to compare and contrast the services offered by traditional channel or two modern channels. In whichever state more than one new model exists, at least two of them were covered. A set of at least a dozen farmers (covering different sizes) in case of each outlet/local player was covered to assess the impact on the farmers and problems encountered. Thus, we interviewed 84 farmers reaching in Punjab across PACS and ZFS franchisees, 112 in UP, and 95 in Bihar which included both modern-channel-linked as well as non-modern-channel-linked farmers to compare and contrast the difference in order to see the impact of new channels, especially on small farmers, and these subsamples were comprised of various categories of farmers keeping in mind the local farmer population profiles. Thus, across models, states, and farmer categories, 6 PACS, 11 franchisees, and 291 farmers were interviewed. Further, the business and operational aspects of the new channels were understood from interviews with key functionaries for a few hours each besides visits to the outlets and field operations and collection of data from each one of them.

6.2 Major Findings

6.2.1 Agro-Machinery Rental Services in Punjab

The ZFS franchises were into custom rentals since three years, on an average; varying from 1–5 years. Two of them were landless while others had medium land-holdings with one of them leasing land as well. The average operated land size was 11 acres and most of it owned in most cases. By occupation, they were drivers, or farmers or mechanics. They catered to farmers across as many as 5 villages on an average ranging from 3 to 8 villages with average farmers served being 56 per year ranging from 10 to 200. Mostly, booking was done by farmers on the phone or by personal visit to the franchisee service provider and mode of payment was cash only which was either paid at the time of booking, or after service delivery or part advance and part after service, and only one service provider reports part credit provision. Maintenance was not a big issue as it was partly taken care of by franchisor (ZFS) and only partly met by service provider. Two of the five franchisees reported achieving viability while others still have to achieve it. It took 2 and 4 years each to reach viable operations and the other three were either into loss making or just break-even stage. The main reason was that they either were new businesses or had bought some costly machines.

Of the 6 PACS studied, all were on an average working in this activity for 5 years ranging from 4 to 7 years and mostly started this business during 2007–2010 with majority in the last two years (2009 and 2010) and all have staff which was full time which average 2 varying from 1 to 3. Each one had at least one driver for running the service. The membership of PACS ranged from 477 to 1146 with

average of 750 farmer members with only one having less than 400 members. But, only 68% of members were active on an average. Of all members, only 10% were making use of rental services ranging from 45 to 150 members across PACS. Three PACS (50%) had 50–100 members each using the services. Each PACS had one or two tractors with majority having only one on average. A tractor worked for 553 h on an average ranging from just 40 h in one case to as many as 1000 h in another case. Only one PACS had a trailer.

Seed drill was most commonly owned by PACS with some having as many as 4 and on average 2.5 each, but it was used for 95 h per year on an average ranging from 10 to 240 h. Since potato was not widely grown in the area, potato planter was available with only one PACS and was used for only 60 h. All these PACS had availed of subsidy from PSFC of the order of 33% on major machines like tractor and equipment like rotavator and laser leveller. Further, some PACS (2) had availed of bank loan to add to their portfolio or buy machines and equipment besides subsidy while others had put their own money into these assets. One of the two had already repaid the bank loan while the other was yet to do so.

Rotavator, laser land leveller, and disc harrow emerged as the most hired equipment across all the PACS with two each reporting in each category. The farmers avail of these and other equipment by mostly visiting the PACS centre (reported by 50% PACS) and also by telephone booking or advance payment booking on first come, first served basis. Payment for the service is generally some advance and some after delivery of service (67% PACS reporting that) followed by only after delivery of service and advance plus part payment after service and part credit.

But, none of the PACS tried borrowing or exchanging machines or equipment across neighbouring PACS. They were also not promoting their services specifically. While four had achieved viability, the two were still to do so. The viability was achieved over 5 years by two of them and over six by another and in just 4 years by one of them. Only two of them faced competition from other players in this service business. The major problems reported in achieving viability in two PACS was delayed payment from farmers and lack of staff to provide the service.

All of them reported serving small farmers with one claiming 100% if its members being small and others 25–99% farmers being small with just one admitting that only less than 25% were small farmers. The surveyed user farmer profile showed that these claims are far from reality in most cases as operated holdings are very large on an average. Also, since most hired equipment is laser leveller, rotavator, and the like, and general tractor ownership is on average one, and the tractor is not used that much which should be cause for concern as that is the costliest machine for a farmer.

ZFS franchisee-served farmer-operated holdings were mostly large and medium accounting for 78% of all farmers. Further, farmers had this land at multiple places with average plots being 2.4 ranging from 1 to 4. Further, 2/3 of them owned tractors; some had more than one each with some owning cultivator (50%) seed drill, planker, and disc harrow (28% each); and two owning the combine harvesters (14%). This shows that ZFS caters to both large and small farmers depending on the local area and the franchisee operations. They hired multiple machines ranging

from 2 to 10 with most frequent number being 2 and 5 and average being about 5 machines. The combine harvester was used by all of them and tractor by 50% of them for 20–40 h unlike their ZFS exclusive ones who used it only for less than 20 h each.

Most of the ZFS franchisee-serviced farmers (70%) had semi-medium, medium, and large landholding under paddy with only 21% not growing it at all. On the other hand, cotton was grown on much smaller area (semi-medium size) or not grown by a majority of the farmers at all (57%). Wheat was grown by all farmers as it did not compete with other crops in the season unlike paddy and cotton competing with each other in the same season. Only three PACS farmers grew potato on a small area of their land ranging from less than 5 to 10 acres. Other crops were grown only in less than 5 acres in all categories except in case of one farmer in ZFS plus local service takers and two each in case of PACS and local and only local sources.

ZFS franchisee-serviced farmers generally hired one or two machines (64 and 21% each) with a few renting in three machines each. Tractor was the most common hired machine (by 50%) followed by rotavator alone or with tractor, i.e. 35 and 28% each, respectively. Tractor was hired for less than 20 h in the majority cases.

The ZFS and local custom rental service user farmers were generally smaller than their ZFS counterparts both in owned and operated land on an average which ranged from 2 to 30 and 2 to 52 acres, respectively. They were younger in age, had smaller number of plots of land, and had lesser ownership of tractors. Though they had smaller cropped area of wheat, paddy, and cotton as they had lower operated holdings, they hired in many more machines and equipment than their ZFS exclusive counterparts.

In general, the PACS service-using farmers were medium or large operators with average owned holding of the order of 12 acres and operated size of 19 acres ranging from complete landless and operating just four acres of leased land to as much as 43 acres of owned and 45 acres of operated land. Except one, no one had any other occupation. 41% did not lease in any land and 89% did not lease out any. Only three PACS farmers leased out some land ranging from less than five acres to as much as more than 25 acres. Finally, in terms of operational land categories, only two were small and two medium with the rest 85% either medium- or large-category land operators with as many as up to 5 plots with average being 2.4. The average number of tractors was 1.22 with four farmers not having tractors at all (15% of total). Some of them did not grow paddy and cotton at all and others average of 13 and 4 acres, respectively. Every farmer grew 17 acres of wheat on an average. Interestingly, on average they hired 3.6 machines from PACS centres and they mostly used non-tractor equipment or tractor with equipment if they did not have tractor followed by laser leveller. Rotavator was the most used equipment and the costliest per hour followed by the combine harvester.

Ninety-six percentage of the PACS farmers were satisfied with the service with 11% rating it very good and others as good, and only one farmer rates it poor. The reason for satisfaction was good availability of service in 93% cases. Earlier, most of them used only local sources and few report other means like relatives and other sources with only one reporting PACS as the earlier source as well. Lower cost was

a major benefit of the PACS service as it was for the local source. Also, availability for infrequent use was a good reason as it would be difficult to buy a machine for infrequent use. Availability and proximity were the major reasons for use of service from PACS and local sources.

As against new service providers, in case of local sources, farmers were also generally smaller landholders or operators than their ZFS counterparts and had this land in just two places on an average. Only two farmers had leased out land and that was in the range of 10 to 25 acres each. Interestingly, 30% of them did not grow paddy and 50% did not grow cotton while all were growing wheat. They had one tractor with them on an average and hired only two machines each ranging from 2 to 7; payment was made on delivery of service in majority cases (72%) and on part advance and part on delivery in 21% cases and only one farmer reports advance and a few days' credit. All of the farmers were satisfied with rental services rating it as good (71%) or very good (29%), and it was mainly on availability (79%) as satisfactory or the quality of service (15%) they had rated these service providers. Earlier, these farmers either did not use rental machinery (50%) or used local sources (30%) only or managed through other means (20%).

An examination of the business models of the two custom rental models of machinery and equipment in Punjab shows that there is plenty of demand for such services from small farmers in general and from other categories of farmers also for some costly machines that cannot be owned at the individual farmer level. The use of PACS has been an innovative move on the part of the PSFC as it is a local-level member-based agency which is known for its farmer linkage as it also supplies fertilisers and working capital loans to member farmers. The farmer-level analysis of their services across types of farmers—ZFS, local individual sources, PACS, and other combinations, showed that across all cases, farmers were generally happy using services though in some cases there are issues of high price of service or lack of timely availability. The latter was so as the sowing or harvesting windows are generally very short.

Further, it is found that private custom rental service was more focused on larger land operators compared with PACS-serviced or local service provider-served farmers. Partly, this could be due to the general profile of the operational area of the private player and partly due to its focus on modern and larger machines compared with PACS portfolio. But, it is important that both these players proactively reach and serve smallholders as it is for them or in their name that public subsidy is being extended to these players for this service. It is also likely that smallholders would be more durable users of their services as they might not acquire such machines on their own any time sooner than larger farmers.

6.2.2 Agro-input Supermarket in Uttar Pradesh

An analysis of the supermarket (K3)- and non-supermarket-buying farmers showed that K3 buyers were smaller farmers in general than their non-buying counterparts,

especially those who exclusively bought from K3. But, on an average, K3 buyers (exclusive) leased in much higher land on an average both in Lakhimpur and Barabanki than their non-K3 counterparts. The average operated land size of K3 non-exclusive buyers in Lakhimpur was as high as 11 acres while of those who bought exclusively, it was only 6 acres.

In general, K3 exclusive buyers were less likely to own tractors compared with their K3 buyer counterparts and non-K3 buyers in both the districts, but Barabanki, in general, had lower ownership of tractors across all categories compared with those in Lakhimpur. This was also due the fact that landholdings in Barabanki were much smaller than those in Lakhimpur. Of all, only 50% of farmers owned a tractor. Further, more of small and marginal farmers had tractors in Barabanki than in Lakhimpur.

In general, it was medium-category farmers who were aged with average age being 51 years. On the other hand, among non-K3 buyers, it was marginal and small farmers who were older in age on average, especially those in Barabanki than their other counterparts. The Barabanki farmers had higher levels of literacy including in K3 exclusive category and in general there were relatively few graduate and postgraduate farmers and they (graduates and PGs) were mostly in non-buyer or non-exclusive-buyer category so far as K3 was concerned. Interestingly, a large proportion of farmers reported being members of farmer collectives like PACS or sugarcane societies, i.e. 45% of all, and it was more the case in Lakhimpur where sugarcane samitis are common whereas in Barabanki, it was only PACS which were used by some farmers (10%). In fact, a good proportion of farmers in Lakhimpur were members of both sugarcane samitis and PACS.

In cropping pattern, there were clear differences across districts and sets of farmers. Sugarcane was mainly found to be grown in Lakhimpur and accounted for 23% of GCA with K3 exclusive buyers putting as much as 50% area under it and other K3 farmers only 19%, thus altogether 25% of K3 buyer farmer area being under sugarcane. Compared with this, non-K3 buyers had only 20% area under the crop. Further, in Barabanki, it was a small time crop with only 1% area under it and that too mainly in case of non-K3 buyers who had 4% area under it. The K3 categories did not go for it at all. Overall, 15% of all surveyed farmer GCA was under sugarcane and average was 3.84 acres with those in Lakhimpur having 3.96 acres on an average. In *kharif*, major crop was paddy across both districts with the share of 33 and 36% of GCA in Lakhimpur and Barabanki and 34% of area across districts followed by wheat in *rab*i which was equally important with 33 and 24% of GCA in Lakhimpur and Barabanki, the overall share of wheat in GCA being 30%. Further, it was exclusive buyers of K3 who grew relatively less paddy, maize, and wheat, more pulses, mustard, mentha, potato, and vegetables across both the districts as % of GCA, which are all high-value crops. They were also more into sugarcane compared with their other counterparts in Lakhimpur.

In general, Barabanki had higher cropping intensity than Lakhimpur and further marginal farmers in Lakhimpur had higher cropping intensity than other categories except large ones, and in Barabanki, it was not very different across categories. K3 exclusive buyers were less intensive than others, and in Barabanki, they were the most intensive cultivators of their land.

It was mostly paddy seed and wheat seed which were bought from the market by all types of farmers, and there were no differences across categories or districts. Similarly, all farmers used chemical fertilisers except one in Barabanki. Micronutrient use was higher among K3 buyers than among non-buyers and lower for *zaid* crops in Barabanki. PGPs were mostly used in *rabi* and *zaid* crops and not much in sugarcane or *kharif* paddy across categories and districts. Very few farmers bought sugarcane seed while every farmer bought wheat and paddy seeds irrespective of farm size category. Chemical pesticides were widely used across crops and seasons and farmer categories except in *rab*i where one-third farmers did not use them. Non-K3 buyers especially in Barabanki used much less pesticides. Weedicides were more commonly used in *kharif* paddy and *zaid* paddy. Fungicides were more common among K3 farmers than among non-K3 farmers but only 1/3 to 50% of farmers across crops and categories used it. It was much less used in sugarcane and wheat. Micronutrients were used more by large and medium farmers in Lakhimpur as well as in Barabanki in wheat and paddy, but in sugarcane in Lakhimpur, it was smaller farmers who bought less of micronutrients. PGPs were used more in *rabi* (wheat) and *zaid* crops and very few farmers used it in sugarcane and paddy. Only two farmers bought bio-fertilisers, and in Barabanki, none bought bio-pesticides, and even in Lakhimpur, it was 5% farmers who bought it and all of them were K3 buyers wholly or partly. No non-K3 buyer bought any bio-pesticides.

In general, more of non-K3 farmers bought inputs on cash and more of Barabanki farmers bought them on cash, and within the district, it was smallholders who paid in cash more often. On the other hand, K3 farmers in both districts largely bought it on cash. Most of the K3 farmers bought inputs on cash (83%) across categories and districts. In terms of quality and effectiveness of service by K3 outlets, the shortage of inputs was reported mainly by small, marginal, and semi-medium farmers in both districts with 87% farmers reporting it and mainly in chemical fertilisers and to some extent in the seed. The major dimension reported was the shortage in the season. Even in each district, the picture was similar though farmers also reported a combination of inputs and multiple dimensions for the shortage. Further, a higher proportion of non-exclusive buyers reported the shortage at K3 outlets though it was mainly seasonal shortage and mainly of fertilisers and seeds to some extent.

There was no interlocking of markets in case of K3 as it was not into output buying or credit sales. Even non-K3 buyers did not report any compulsion to sell produce to the input/credit provider. All respondents were satisfied with the qualification of K3 staff required to provide agricultural advice. All of them also were given the receipt for their purchase from K3. But, 85% of the farmers did not know the company behind the K3 brand of stores. Most of the non-exclusive buyers were not aware of the company behind K3 outlets.

Only 17% of the K3 farmers reported some decline in the cost of production due to extension provided by K3 staff, but it was not specific to those who bought exclusively from K3 stores. Further, in majority cases, the cost reduction was only up to 15% compared with earlier costs. Further, it was small and medium farmers who found this reduction in their costs of production and not large or marginal

farmers. Of the total sample, only 10% reported the cost of production decline lower than 15% with 5% reporting it to be 15–30% cost reduction. Major reason for this cost reduction was proper utilisation of various resources especially in case of small farmers in Barabanki. Further, the cost reduction due to better utilisation of resources was more appreciated by non-exclusive farmers. One-third of the farmers also reported receiving help from K3 staff on the selection of crops with small and marginal in Lakhimpur and medium and semi-medium in Barabanki even going up to 40–60% of the total in their category. More of non-exclusive buyers appreciated this help in crop selection than the exclusive buyers. More interesting was the farmer response on increase in yield due to K3 help which was recognised by 91% of farmers going up to 95% in Lakhimpur and more so in case of small, semi-medium, and medium categories farmers across the two districts. About 40% of farmers each reported yield increase of up to 15% and between 15–30% and 10% even more than 45%. Further, it was non-exclusive farmers who reported these yield increases in large proportions. The yield increase was attributed to better seeds, better chemicals, better fertilisers, and a combination of these factors in most cases. Here again, non-exclusive buyers reported these factors much more perhaps due to the fact that they were able to compare K3 inputs with other source inputs as they were using both.

Thus, the K3 outlets were inclusive of small farmers and were more inclusive than traditional channels and helped farmers achieve higher yield, lower costs of production, and better resource management though they were still plagued by the shortage of fertilisers as there is government allocation of fertilisers every season. But, still the K3 stores need to do better to get more loyalty which was limited only to a small percentage of buyers right now. This could be partly due to implicit interlinking of credit and input markets and partly due to lack of output linkage with farmers which takes them to other channels.

6.2.3 Agro-franchising in Bihar

Green Agrevolution Private Limited (GAPL) as an agrobusiness starts up to facilitate farmers with better inputs and extension and markets in Bihar used franchising model under which it ran 11 outlets/centres called Dehaat across four districts which catered to a total of 4000 farmer members (who paid Rs. 200 annually each) with each in a 10–12-km. radius covering 15–20 villages each with services like soil sample analysis, crop selection, and technical support during the season and marketing of produce. All 11 Dehaat centres in 2013–14 were franchises with GAPL. Each franchisee ran only one Dehaat or outlet. Most of the Dehaat centres were operated from the franchisee's own premises to cut the cost. A basic criterion for every Dehaat was to cover up to 500 farmers around it, but the area and number of villages varied according to the density of population. The prices for all Dehaats were fixed by the GAPL head office. Farmers demanded quality products and those were supplied accordingly though F&F also promoted better quality

products proactively. Each Dehaat was visited weekly by a coordinator who also participated in farmers meets and visited farmers, when there was a problem. There was a product exchange and movement across Dehaats when there was shortage in some of them. The promotion was carried out by the Dehaat operator and also by word of mouth by farmer members of the Dehaat.

GAPL went in for franchisee model as against COCO model as after two years of operations, it found that it could not reach all farmers on its own. Even though its Dehaats were lower cost, it believed that outsiders cannot do good business in rural areas. Local people trust only locals, and employee mentality would not work in such situations especially if it has to manage lower cost operations and still make impact and be viable. It earns less but also has less trouble due to franchisees. Scalability was an issue, but training of Dehaat operators and sharing profits with them were desirable. It also bought back non-chemical produce like water lemon from farmers and sold in local market F&F paid a small premium for non-chemical produce which was bought without any contract with growers. It also promoted and bought a new paddy variety with buyback arrangement. It supplied grain produce to processors like Godrej for feed (maize) and to some exporters. The prices paid to farmers were *mandi* price based. Farmers wanted more of input services than output services from the agency. It sold only on cash to farmers though there was a need for financial linkage as farmers were not able to buy on cash from Dehaat. It had Nectar brand being used to sell honey and *makhan*a (fox nut).

It is recognised that variety of inputs needs to be increased for scale-up and higher market share. It is of the view that it needs to attract more corporates for better viability. Small farmers, cropping pattern, and low market potential for high-value crops must be reasons for corporates not being interested in this area or state.

Each Dehaat covered many villages like Vaishali caters to 93 villages though many of these were local settlements, not revenue villages. Each village had 15–25 Dehaat farmers on an average, but some villages had only 5–6 farmers each. But, some villages had many dozen Dehaat farmers each. There were some minimum conditions to become a franchisee like integrity and commitment besides capability to run it.

Most of the Dehaat franchises were set up in 2013 or 2014 with only one being from 2011. The franchisees were fairly educated with graduate or postgraduation in majority cases and all had attended one-week Dehaat training to begin with. All of them were land owners and operators and had tube well owned in most cases except one. Only two had tractors. Though they grew predominantly wheat and paddy, some of them did grow new and high-value crops like green gram, maize, potato, and other vegetables. Depending on the location and the year of start, the turnover varied from a low of less than Rs. 2 lakh to as much as Rs. 30 lakh per annum and this was directly proportionate to the number of villages and farmers catered to by the franchisees and those buying inputs. Further, all of them had purchased output and had bought 1–3 crops each either directly purchasing or under a contract farming arrangement for the franchisor who in turn sold it to the ultimate buyer. All provided advice on use of fertilisers/crop protection/agro-machinery, field

demo/trails of farm inputs, information about innovative/improved methods of agricultural practices, information about government schemes (subsidies), technology, information about output price and marketing/sales support for output and only one had taken farmers for exhibition visit/agricultural fair.

The farmers in Bihar are generally smallholders by and large with 92% operating less than two hectares each. But, the Dehaat farmers in general were larger than their non-Dehaat counterparts both in owned and operated landholdings. Whereas overall owned land, on an average, was 3.33 acres, it was 3.71 acres for Dehaat buyers and 2.78 acres in case of non-Dehaat farmers. Further across districts, it was 3.48 acres for Dehaat versus 2.63 acres for non-Dehaat in Muzaffarpur and in Vaishali, it was 3.98 acres versus 2.96 acres, respectively. Operated holdings came out to be 3.63 acres on an average, but 3.89 and 3.27 acres for Dehaat and non-Dehaat categories, respectively. In general, Dehaat farmers cultivated more area under high-value crops like fruits, vegetables, potato, and maize than their non-Dehaat counterparts. The Dehaat farmers were generally more literate than their non-Dehaat counterparts, some being graduates and postgraduates. But, this was not true across categories of farmers in terms of landholding. Dehaat farmers had lower cropping intensity than the non-Dehaat counterparts across both districts. One reason for this could be the higher area under fruit crops which were perennial or annual crops. But, across both categories, marginal and small farmers had a higher cropping intensity than that of other categories. In wheat and paddy, all farmers had bought seeds from the market in both districts and across Dehaat and non-Dehaat categories. Across districts, it was more in Vaishali and that too, more of Dehaat buyers, almost all of whom had bought whereas only a small percentage of the non-Dehaat (22%) had done so. Chemical fertilisers were also widely used by all Dehaat farmers and all but 8% of the non-Dehaat farmers across crop seasons.

A somewhat higher proportion of Dehaat farmers reported buying bio-fertilisers than their non-Dehaat counterparts which went up to 8% in rabi season. PGPs were bought and used only by Dehaat farmers. Only 13 and 19% farmers bought bio-fertilisers for kharif and rabi seasons, respectively. In Muzaffarpur, farmers used bio-fertilisers more for rabi crops whereas it was equal in Vaishali. Only 6% of farmers used bio-fertilisers for *zaid* crops, and most of them were found in Vaishali. Landholding had an effect on purchase of bio-fertilisers in Vaishali only. A higher number of Dehaat farmers bought chemical pesticides in all seasons across both the districts except in case of *zaid Moong* in Muzaffarpur where an equal number of Dehaat and Non-Dehaat farmers were inclined towards the use of chemical pesticides. Almost similar trends were found in case of purchase of weedicides/herbicides. Of those farmers who used fungicides, most of them were Dehaat farmers. Similarly, only 10–15% of the farmers applied bio-pesticides in both the seasons across both districts. Interestingly, all non-Dehaat farmers for all crops across both the districts did not use bio-pesticides.

About 60% of Dehaat farmers bought using both cash and credit, and most of them were marginal and small farmers. Only 10% of the farmers faced the shortage of agro-inputs at Dehaat and the major shortage was of seeds. However, the instances of shortage were relatively more in Vaishali than in Muzaffarpur. More

than 80% of the Dehaat farmers in both the districts were aware of the company behind Dehaat. Of those who knew, 46% visited the Dehaat outlets. However, this prevalence was higher among non-Dehaat farmers in Vaishali. Among those who knew about Dehaat, the most frequent were marginal farmers followed by small and medium holders in both the districts. However, of those who visited the Dehaat, smallholders were more prominent than marginal and semi-medium holders across both districts and of those who visited, about one-third farmers found the Dehaat products as spurious, and this observation was higher among Vaishali farmers than among Muzaffarpur ones. About 10–16% of the farmers across both the districts could not find the products they visited for. About 43% of the farmers had their soil tested with the Dehaat farmers more inclined towards soil testing across both the districts.

About 40% of the farmers had a membership of a Dehaat farmer group and a large proportion of that was composed of marginal and small farmers. More than three times of those in Muzaffarpur (20%) had membership in Vaishali (61%). However, in both the districts, semi-medium farmers were the least interested in Dehaat farmer group membership. Most of the marginal farmers in Muzaffarpur were members of this group whereas in Vaishali, small farmers had a higher membership rate.

Very few farmers (9%) reported the decline in the cost of cultivation due to the Dehaat extension. But, more than 92% farmers reported an increase in yield. About one-fifth of the farmers in both the districts confirmed that Dehaat could help them in crop selection and this help worked more in case of kharif crop selection. About one-third of the farmers attended training by F&F, and it was more about kharif crops. Small farmers were the largest group to receive the training followed by semi-medium and marginal farmers. About 42% of the Dehaat farmers received marketing/sales support from Dehaat with smallholders being the largest group followed by marginal and semi-medium (in equal numbers). In both the districts, smallholders formed the largest group enjoying that support. For more than 60% of the farmers in both the districts, seeds remained the prime attraction.

The above summary of findings of franchise operations and their farmer-level impact shows that the franchise model is working but needs improvement for more effective farmer-level impacts, especially on small farmer livelihoods. The extension contribution of Dehaat is noteworthy as extension is more by default than by design in mainstream agro-input marketing channels. On the other hand, in the context of abolition of APMC Act in the state, Dehaat is making an important contribution by facilitating a new and more direct market linkage for small farmers in new and high-value crops which need prompt handling. But, Dehaat farmers were found to be somewhat larger than their non-Dehaat counterparts in owned and operated area and also other resources. This requires that the GAPL and F&F need to rope in more of smallholders to make a tangible difference to farming situations, especially in a context where small farmers predominate the sector.

6.3 Policy Implications

It is interesting to note that agro-machinery rental services are already attracting attention of policy makers given their relevance in smallholder farming context. But, in custom hiring, there is a need to encourage this practice across all states and regions with proper incentivisation of service for providers as it is the most effective way of cutting down cost of farm production and making operations more efficient and, therefore, increase yields as well. There should also be rationalisation of equipment keeping in mind the local needs of small farmers. Further, more services could be added or local machine owners could be encouraged to deposit their machines to such centres for their use when idle to cope up with the shortage of certain machines in peak demand season. The state support for cooperatives as has happened in Punjab needs to be replicated elsewhere and private agro-starts ups in this space needs to be encouraged with softer loans by bringing them under priority sector lending for longer term loans. The use of franchising is an ideal way for agro-start-ups and others to scale-up this model as this cannot be delivered from a centralised place beyond a scale. Innovations attempting more relevant machines and equipment for such purposes need to be encouraged. In fact, schemes to promote mechanisation in farm sector for new crops like cotton and sugarcane need to keep this model in view as those machines are very costly for individual farmers to own and make it more inclusive by involving local youth and landless or marginal farmers and professionals. The example of professional custom hiring combine operators in Maharashtra and Gujarat needs to be followed. Further, franchising and microfranchising should be seen as an integral part of value chain development and promotion in smallholder contexts as it can help lower costs of delivery of various services and attend to the problem of last mile delivery of basic farm and allied services.

So far as the role of modern supermarket chain stores for farm input and service retailing is concerned, the K3 case study shows that it is possible to provide supermarket-type provision of farm retail by managing to keep fixed costs low and yet reach small farmers effectively if the players are innovative enough. The case of public–private partnership achieved by Hydric shows that it is possible to mobilise infrastructure to deliver farm services at the local level and yet to be inclusive if there is cost control in fixed and operational terms. The leasing in of facilities by the company made a huge difference to the cost of operations and yet brought it close to farmers as there was focus on delivery and extension and not on creating a high-end store or facility unlike the previous players who failed.

The operations across the UP state which has still not carried out any agro-market reforms show that focus on farm input supply itself can be quite significant for farmers in improving their livelihoods as it can cut down the cost and improve yields.

The sustained presence of the K3 chain of stores over the last decade shows that it is important to stick on to make inroads for farm service delivery as there are issues of interlocked markets and such other structural barriers. There is a need to encourage such supermarket initiatives if they can promise to proactively target and reach small and marginal farmers. The improved access to institutional finance for small farmers can give a further flip to the modern supermarket-based farm service and input retail in India.

The functioning of the Dehaat centres and the farmer uptake of it shows that new channels can lead to more informed farmer-level input use and realisation of higher prices in smallholder context. But, as revealed by GAPL case study, the shortage of capital to scale-up such innovative initiatives remains an issue. It is here that the role of investment support for agro-start-ups is needed and the start-up fund can be channelised to such innovative agencies. Further, as has been done by the MoA recently where it is made mandatory to have a degree in agricultural sciences to obtain a farm input distribution licence, such agencies can fill the space and step in larger numbers to provide more effective and timely extension backed by farm input supply and output handling services.

Further, large agro-input agencies can be encouraged to work with such small-scale yet promising players to give them support in distribution and new product handling as they have more qualified staff and can educate farmers about new products adequately. Further, input subsidy should be delinked from input sale and rather be given for the creation of market for more sustainable farm input products so that marketing and selling pressures do not come in the way of creation of markets for new products for sustainability.

Another inference from the Bihar case study is that despite all the failures of many large-scale agencies in delivering total solutions to farmers, the objective remains important and it is crucial to find new ways of meeting this need as it is only through market-oriented farm production and its handling that smallholders can stay put in and earn a decent livelihood from farming. On the other hand, producers' agencies are important to work with such initiatives to lower cost of operations and get a win situation for all involved, especially in arrangements like franchising. Such players can leverage the government schemes for such producer collectivisation and handholding for some time and building local platforms for better market interface so far as timely, quality, and cost-effective agro-input delivery is concerned.

References

Ahmmed, S. 2014. Status of custom hiring in Bangladesh. In 2nd regional forum on sustainable agricultural mechanisation in Asia and the Pacific-Enabling environment for custom hiring of agricultural machinery, 32–35, September 9–11, Serpong (Indonesia). CSAM-ESCAP, Beijing.

Ali, S.H., and S. Srivastava. 2013. Buying preferences of customers for agri-inputs from organized rural retail stores. *Research Journal of Social Sciences and Management* 3 (2): 96–101.

Amango, R M. 2014. A conceptual framework for the enabling environment for custom hiring of agricultural machinery. In 2nd regional forum on sustainable agricultural mechanisation in Asia and the Pacific-Enabling environment for custom hiring of agricultural machinery, 76–84, September 9–11, Serpong (Indonesia). Beijing: CSAM-ESCAP.

Bell, D E, N. Sanghavi, V. Fuller., and M. Shelman. 2008. *Hariyali Kisaan Bazaar: A rural business initiative*, HBS Case No. 9-508-12.

Biggs, S., S. Justice, and D. Lewis. 2011. Patterns of rural mechanization, energy and employment in South Asia: Reopening the debate. *Economic and Political Weekly* 46 (9): 78–82.

Brickley, J.A., and F.H. Dark. 2003. The choice of organisational form- the case of franchising. In *Franchising- an international perspective*, ed. Hoy, F, and J. Stanworth, Chapter 4. London: Routledge.

Chahal, S.S, P. Kataria, S. Abbott, and B.S. Gill. 2014. Role of cooperatives in institutionalization of Custom Hiring Services in Punjab. *Agricultural Economics Research Review*, 27 (Conference Number): 103–110.

CSAM-ESCAP. 2014. 2nd regional forum on sustainable agricultural mechanisation in Asia and the Pacific-Enabling environment for custom hiring of agricultural machinery, September 9–11, Serpong (Indonesia). Beijing: CSAM-ESCAP.

Damodaran, H. 2016. Migrant machines: How combine harvesters have transformed face of agri operations, labour markets. *The Indian Express*, August 18.

Dharni, K., and K. Singh. 2011. Buying behaviour of agri-input customers of organized retail outlets. *The IUP Journal of Management Research* 10 (4): 14–31.

Doshi, N. 2016. For the farmers, from the farmers-here is how farMart is reaching out, your story start up. June 11.

Ebbinghaus, B. 2005. *Can path dependence explain institutional change? Two approaches applied to welfare state reform.* In MPIfG Discussion paper no. 05/2. Cologne: Max Plank Institute for the Study of Societies, March.

Fosu, K.Y. 1989. Franchising in the developing economies: An agribusiness case study. *Agribusiness* 5 (2): 95–105.

Gatzweiler, F.W. 2016. Institutional and technological innovations in polycentric systems: Pathways for escaping marginality. In *Technological and institutional innovations for marginalised smallholders in agricultural development*, ed. F.W. Gatzweiler, and J. von Braun, 25–40. London: Springer Open.

S. Singh, *Institutional Innovations in the Delivery of Farm Services in India*,
https://doi.org/10.1007/978-81-322-3753-2

George, V.D., and D. Lahiri. 2009. Factors affecting the use of agrochemicals—an empirical study. *Indian Journal of Agricultural Marketing* 23 (2): 155–169.

Goyal, M. 2016. Tackling farmer distress, the Uber way. *The Economic Times*, *Magazine Trend Spotting*, July 10–16, 20–22.

Grant Thornton. 2015. Transforming Agriculture through Mechanisation- a knowledge paper on Indian farm equipment sector for FICCI, New Delhi.

Grover, R.K., and M.S. Luhach. 2006. Study on marketing of pesticides in Haryana. *Indian Journal of Agricultural Marketing* 20 (1): 46–56.

Hassan, S.H.B.S. 2014. Practices of custom haring of agricultural machinery, in 2nd regional forum on sustainable agricultural mechanisation in Asia and the Pacific-Enabling environment for custom hiring of agricultural machinery, 59–63, September 9–11, Serpong (Indonesia). Beijing: CSAM-ESCAP.

Hatten, T.S. 1997. *Small business-entrepreneurship and beyond*. NJ: Prentice Hall.

Hendriadi, A. 2014. Welcome remarks, in 2nd regional forum on sustainable agricultural mechanisation in Asia and the Pacific-Enabling environment for custom hiring of agricultural machinery, 11–12, September 9–11, Serpong (Indonesia). Beijing: CSAM-ESCAP.

Hiremath, G.M, G.B. Lokesh, G.N. Maraddi and Suresh S. Patil. 2014. Accessibility of farm machinery services to small and marginal farmers—A case study of Custom Hiring Services Centres in Raichur District of Karnataka. *Agricultural Economics Research Review* 27 (conference Number): 179. (Abstract).

Hoy, F., and J. Stanworth. 2003. *Franchising—An international perspective*. London: Routledge.

IICA. 2014. Innovation in Agriculture: A key process for sustainable development. In Institutional position paper, Inter-American Institute for Co-operation in Agriculture (IICA), San Jose, Costa Rica.

Justice, S., and S. Biggs. 2013. Rural and agricultural mechanisation in Bangladesh and Nepal: Status, processes and outcomes. In *Mechanisation for rural development: A review of patterns and progress from around the world*, FAO, eds. Kienzle, J, E. Ashburner, and B.G. Sims, 67–98, Rome.

Kaegi, S. 2015. The experience of India's agricultural extension system in reaching a large number of farmers with rural advisory services. In Background paper to the SDC face-to-face workshop "Reaching the millions!" in Hanoi, Vietnam, March, SDC.

KMPG., and FAI. 2013. *Collaborating for growth–Report on franchising industry in India, 2013*. KMPG and FAI. Retrieved from kmpg.com/in on March 2, 2016.

Krishnamacharyulu, C.S.G., and L. Ramakrishnan. 2003. *Cases in rural marketing—An integrated approach*, 204–208. Delhi: Pearson Education.

Kumar, V. 2013. Farms and farmers–fertile gains. *Business Outlook*, August, 31.

Mathur, H. 2017. Five trends in Agritech Innovation in India to watch out for in 2017. In Agfunder News accessed from https://agfundernews.com/five-trends-in-agritech-innovation-in-india-to-watch-out-for-in-2017.html on February 8, 2017.

McKague, K., and M. Siddiquee. 2014. *Making markets more inclusive: Lessons from CARE and the future of sustainability in agricultural value chain development*. New York: Palgrave Macmillan.

Mottaleb, K.A, D.B. Rahut, A. Ali, B. Gerard, and O. Erenstein. 2016. Enhancing smallholder access to agricultural machinery services: Lesson from Bangladesh. *The Journal of Development Studies.* doi:10.1080/00220388.2016.1257116.

Murthy, B.V.R, D.K. Charyulu, and T.K. Prasad. 2003. Factors influencing decision making of vegetable growers and brand loyalty in vegetable seed market in Andhra Pradesh. *Indian Journal of Agricultural Marketing* 17 (3): 235–242.

Neilson, J., and B. Pritchard. 2009. *Value chain struggles: Institutions and governance in the Plantation Districts of South India*. Chichester, West Sussex: Willey-Blackwell.

Niti Aayog. 2016. Evaluation report on efficacy of minimum support prices (MSP) on farmers. PEO report no. 231, Niti Aayog. Government of India, New Delhi, January.

Padmanaban, N.R. 1999. Brand and dealer loyalty of farmers to pesticides in Tamil Nadu. *Indian Journal of Agricultural Marketing* 13 (1): 24–29.

Padmanaban, N.R. 2002. Brand loyalty of farmers towards pesticides in South Tamil Nadu. *Indian Journal of Agricultural Marketing* 16 (2): 40–47.

Padmanaban, N.R., and K. Sankaranarayanan. 1999. Business experience, product lines of dealers and farmers' loyalty to dealers for pesticides in Southern Tamil Nadu. *Indian Journal of Agricultural Marketing* 13 (3): 69–73.

Raffaelli, R, and M.A Glynn. 2015. Institutional innovation: Novel, useful and legitimate. In *The Oxford handbook of creativity, innovation and entrepreneurship*, (Chapter 22.), eds. C.E Shalley, M.A Hitt, and J. Zhou. Oxford: Oxford University Press.

Raghuram, P., and K.R. Chawdry. 1999. Comparative performance of private and cooperative retail outlets in fertilizer supply. *Indian Journal of Agriculture Marketing* 13 (1): 60–67.

Rao, N.C., J. Srinivasan, S.D. Gupta, T. Reardon, B. Minten, and M.P. Mehta. 2011. *Agri-services in Andhra Pradesh for inclusive rural growth, survey findings and policy implications*. New Delhi: USAID and IFPRI.

Reardon, T., B. Minten, M.P. Mehta, S. Rajendran, A. Sarawgi, and B. Beohar. 2011. *Agri-services in Madhya Pradesh for inclusive rural growth, survey findings and implications*. New Delhi: USAID and IFPRI.

Reardon, T., B. Minten, M.P. Mehta, S.D. Gupta, S. Rajendran, and S. Singh. 2011. *Agri-services in Uttar Pradesh for inclusive rural growth, survey findings and implications*. New Delhi: USAID and IFPRI.

Riaz, M. 2010. The role of the private sector in agricultural extension in Pakistan. *Rural Development News,*1/2010, 15–22. Downloaded on December 29, 2014 from: www.agridea-international.ch/fileadmin/10.../2_private_sector.pd.

Rudolph, D.W. 1999. Vertical organisation of agribusinesses in transition economies: Hungarian production systems or agricultural franchising? *Agribusiness* 15 (1): 25–40.

Ruttan, V.W. 1989. Institutional Innovation and Agricultural Development. *World Development* 17 (9): 1375–1387.

Sankaranarayanan, K., and N.R. Padmanaban. 1999. Market structure for pesticides in South Tamil Nadu. *Indian Journal of Agricultural Marketing* 13 (3): 74–77.

Saran, R, M. Bhupta, and M. Goyal. 2004. Rural Markets—New Deals for Rural India. *India Today*, 56–60, cover story, December 13.

Saruth, C. 2014. Common practices of custom haring in Cambodia. In 2nd regional forum on sustainable agricultural mechanisation in Asia and the Pacific-Enabling environment for custom hiring of agricultural machinery, 36–39, September 9–11, Serpong (Indonesia). Beijing: CSAM-ESCAP.

SFAC. 2013. *Krishi Sutra-2: Success stories of farmer producer organsiations.* Small Famers Agribsuiness Consortium (SFAC), New Delhi.

Shiller, R.J. 2006. Behavioral economics and institutional innovation. *Southern Economy of Journal* 72 (2): 269–283.

Sidhu, R.S, and K. Vatta. 2012. Improving economic viability of farming: A study of cooperative Agro Machinery Service Centres in Punjab. *Agricultural Economics Research Review*, 25 (conference Number), 427–434.

Singh, G. 2014. Custom hiring services in the region for sustainable agricultural mechanization. In 2nd regional forum on sustainable agricultural mechanisation in Asia and the Pacific-Enabling environment for custom hiring of agricultural machinery, 28–29, September 9–11, Serpong (Indonesia). Beijing: CSAM-ESCAP.

Singh, M. 2012. Yield gap analysis in rice, wheat and pulses in India. *Annals Agricultural Research New Service* 33 (4): 247–254.

Singh, S. 1999. Institutional innovations in Indian agriculture: A case of input markets. *Institutional Development* 6 (2): 3–9.

Singh, S. 2009. *Agricultural machinery industry in India: Growth, structure, and buying behaviour*. New Delhi: Allied.

Singh, S. 2013. Improving smallholder farmer livelihoods: A case study of Franchise & Producer Company Models in Sunhara India Project. An assessment report for ASI, Washington.

Singh, S. 2014. Agribusiness franchising in India: Experience and Potential, IIMA WP No. 2014-12-09.

Singh, S, H.S. Kingra, and Sangeet. 2013. Custom Hiring Services of Farm Machinery in Punjab: Impact and policies. Indian Research Journal of Extension Education 13 (2): 45–50.

Singh, H., and M.S. Sidhu. 2006. Sources, replacement and management of cotton (American) seed by farmers in Punjab. *Indian Journal of Agriculture Marketing* 20 (2): 49–60.

Singh, J., J.M. Singh, B.R. Garg, and B. Singh. 2011. Production, consumption and marketed surplus of wheat on farm households in Punjab. *Indian Journal of Agriculture Marketing* 25 (1): 39–53.

Stankovic, M. 2014. Agricultural franchising and contribution to achieving objectives of the EU common agricultural policy. *Economics of Agriculture* 61 (4): 829–1088. (Belgrade).

Subramani, M.R. 2003. Nafed sets up franchises to sell fertilizers, seeds. *The Hindu Business Line*, July 22.

Talwar, V, N. Mastakar, and B. Bowonder. (n.d.). ICT Platform for enhancing agricultural productivity: The case study of Tata Kisan Kendra. A paper at the www.tata.com/tata_chemicals/releases/20041026.htm.

Totin, E., B. van Mierlo, A. Saïdou, R. Mongbo, E. Agbossou, L. Stroosnijder, and C. Leeuwis. 2012. Barriers and opportunities for innovation in rice production in the inland valleys of Benin. *NJAS-Wageningen Journal of Life Sciences* 66–63: 53–66.

Velde, K.V., and M. Maertens. 2014. Contract farming in staple food chains: The case of rice in Benin. *Bioeconomics.* In Working paper no. 2014/9, Division of bioecology Department of Earth and Environment Sciences. Belgium: University of Leuven, Geo-institute.

Venkatesh, P., and M.L Nithyashree. 2014. Institutional change in delivery of agricultural inputs and services to farm households in India. *Agriculture Economy Research Review* 27 (conf. number): 85–92.

Verma, S., and M.S. Sidhu. 2011. Sources, replacement and management of wheat seed by farmers in Punjab. *Indian Journal of Agricultural Marketing* 25 (1): 120–132.

Walliser, D.L. 2011. Examination of the use of franchising in agriculture: New business format is a viable alternative to farming. ADM 540, North Arizona University, October 16. Retrieved from: www.gotproduce.us/ on May 15, 2015.

Witsoe, J. 2006. India's second green revolution? The sociological implications of corporate-led agricultural growth. In *India in Transition: Economics and Politics of Change Series*, ed. D. Kapoor. Philadelphia: Centre for the Advanced Study of India.

Yang, J., Z. Huang, X. Zhang, and T. Reardon. 2013. The rapid rise of cross-regional agricultural mechanization services in China. *American Journal of Agriculture Economics* 95 (5): 1245–1251.

Zhou, Y., and S.C. Babu. 2015. *Knowledge Driven Development: Private extension and global lessons*. London: Academic Press.